

## Table of Contents

Table of Contents.....	i
Purpose: Biblical Evidence of Christian Concepts .....	v
Layout: Legend and Explanation.....	v
Assumptions that Should be Made .....	vi
What are the promises to Abraham? ...	1
Uncircumcision & Sin do not nullify promises to Seed of Jacob:.....	2
The Promises to Abraham (IN GENESIS) were NOT: .....	2
Nations not Promised Anything But Destruction (Fallen Angels).....	3
Definitions: .....	4
The “Faith of Abraham”: .....	4
Brethren:.....	5
Neighbor: .....	6
Gentile: .....	7
Nation: .....	8
“The Nations”; There is Always a Context:.....	8
“The Nations”, being Israel: .....	8
“The nations”, specifically being from Noah of Genesis 10: .....	8
Fornication/Adultery: .....	9
Fornication/Adultery (continued): ....	10
Saint/Holy/Sanctified: .....	11
World: .....	12
“The People”/“All”; context matters: .....	13
Obedience: Law [of Morality] is Still in Effect: Israelites should not Live in Sin,	

(Even Though we are Promised Salvation):.....	14
Prophets are part of our Christian Foundation: .....	15
Moses was a Prophet (and David, et al.): Genesis, Exodus, Leviticus, Numbers, Deuteronomy (Psalms, etc.) are all a part of the Christian Foundation, as these are written by Moses:.....	15
New Covenant (G1242) (Testament) is made with Israel .....	16
Inheritance of Israel: the Promises to Abraham.....	17
Inheritance of Yahshua (Jesus) Christ: Israel belongs to Christ.....	17
Multiple Heirs of the Promise: Jacob, Israel (not just Christ): .....	18
Redeemed Under the Law: Only Israel is Redeemed (H1350: “to redeem, act as a kinsman”): .....	19
Chosen (Elect): Israel (Jacob) is Chosen by Yahweh God.....	20
Scattered abroad, Israel are those Exiled, Outcasts, Banished, in the Dispersion (and to be gathered in the Gospel of Christ) .....	21
Grace (In the Wilderness) is for Israel; For Israel is the Grace of Yahweh God (Only Israel is prophesied to have received Grace from Yahweh God, not “gentiles” or any other nation): .....	22
Wife of God is Israel: the Bride, Betrothed to Christ (Genesis 3:15 seed of the Woman: the (Roman) Israelites of 16:20):.....	23
Romans 7 could only apply to Israel: Wife of Yahweh God is Israel (having	

given the law to Israel only: Exodus 24): .....24

Sprinkled with Blood, Blood is Poured for Israel, Israel Forgiven .....25

Law Only Given to Israel, which is the First Covenant: .....26

Hearts: Law Written on Israel’s Hearts (New Circumcision): .....27

Sheep, Flock: the Israelites are Fed, Sheep of Yahweh God: .....28

Children of Yahweh God are Israelites (Christ isn’t Only Son): .....29

Anointed: Only the Children of Israel: 30

Four (Corners) (Ends of) of the Earth, World, Winds, are the Children of Israel, and shall fill the Earth, World: 31

Servant of Yahweh God, Israel, Jacob: .....32

Known by God: Israel (only): .....32

Zion, Jerusalem: allegories for people of Israel in Prophecy .....33

Saints, Holy People, (Separate, Sanctified) the Israelites: .....34

Body of Christ, the Church, is the Children of Israel: .....35

Formed, in the Womb: Israel whom Yahweh has Made: .....36

Called: the Israelites, Abraham and his Offspring .....37

Stars are Israel; Fixed: Not to be Moved: like Mountains (Zion), Symbol for Eternity; Unlike the Wanderers (Fallen Angels): .....38

Sands of the Sea are Israelites: Israel will Multiply (Seed of the Promise, to Abraham in Genesis, and declared to

Multiply by the Prophets of the Kingdom period, after Joshua 21:45): 39

Adam, the Natural body, the Natural Flesh, and those after him (Unadulterated), who also have the Spirit: ..... 40

Root (Vine) and Offspring of the Tree of Life: Yahshua Christ: ..... 41

All Israel Shall be Saved, all of Israel are Sheep (Resurrected) ..... 42

Born from Above, Born of Yahweh God (or from: Below, World): ..... 43

Adam is Not the Father of Cain (Melchisedek Priesthood): ..... 44

Yahshua Christ is Yahweh God in the Flesh (He doesn’t change): ..... 45

Household of God, God’s House (House of His Inheritance): ..... 46

Predestination; No Choice Except for How We Act: ..... 47

The Families of the Earth, “The Nations” in much of Scripture: ..... 48

Wheat and Tares, from Genesis to Revelation (two Seeds): ..... 49

Fallen Angels do not have the Spirit; Broken Cisterns: ..... 50

Fallen Angels cannot be Sheep, but are Beasts; Symbolically, Fallen Angels can be Birds of Heaven, Beasts of the Field, More ..... 51

Wandering Stars, The Sea, Fruits that Wither, are Fallen Angels: not eternal: moving, wandering; Unlike fixed Stars ..... 52

Unclean Fallen Angels: Cannot Lawfully be Cleansed by the Blood of Christ, as they are like Swine or Dogs ..... 53

Fallen Angels cannot understand Yahweh God (& can't repent): .....	54
“Anti-Semitism” in the New Testament (Anti-Edomite) .....	55
Pricks in your eyes and Thorns in your sides; Canaanite jews: .....	56
Pricks and Thorns; Satan, the Devil, Fallen Angels (ordered) .....	57
The “jews” of today, in the year 2023, are actually Edomites: .....	58
The “jews” of today (2023) were NOT those Scattered and Gathered of Israel: jews are the broken bottle nation, cannot be repaired (Not to be gathered in the Gospel, Good Tidings) .....	59
Baal/Balaam Worship>Racemixing Sin: NT; Jezebel: Racemixer .....	60
Flood did not cover the whole Planet: .....	61
Gentiles Vs Nations Vs Heathen: differences; What to choose?: Strongs Concordance: Gentiles = H1471, G1484 = Nations .....	62
“Jews and Gentiles”; Neither Judaeen Nor Greek .....	63
Preterism is a Heresy.....	64
Israel, exclusively addressed, and the subject of the Apostles’ writings, as well as Christ’s Ministry (Context Matters): .....	65
Matthew’s Gospel: .....	65
Matthew’s Gospel: .....	66
Mark’s Gospel:.....	67
John’s Gospel:.....	67
John’s Gospel:.....	68
John’s Gospel:.....	69

John’s Gospel:.....	70
John’s Epistles:.....	70
John’s Epistles:.....	71
John’s Epistles:.....	72
Luke’s Gospel:.....	73
Acts; Written by Luke: .....	74
Acts; Written by Luke: .....	75
Romans; written by Paul:.....	76
Romans; written by Paul:.....	77
Corinthians of Ancient Greece; written by Paul:.....	78
Corinthians of Ancient Greece; written by Paul:.....	79
Corinthians of Ancient Greece; written by Paul:.....	80
Galatians of Ancient Greece; written by Paul: .....	81
Ephesians of Ancient Greece; written by Paul.....	82
Ephesians of Ancient Greece; written by Paul:.....	83
Philippians of Ancient Greece; written by Paul:.....	83
Colossians of Ancient Greece; written by Paul:.....	84
Colossians of Ancient Greece; written by Paul:.....	85
Thessalonians of Ancient Greece; written by Paul: .....	85
Thessalonians of Ancient Greece; written by Paul: .....	86
Hebrews of Ancient Judaea; written by Paul; similar Biblical concepts in “Hebrews” as in the writings to the Greeks .....	86

Hebrews of Ancient Judaea; written by Paul: .....	87
Hebrews of Ancient Judaea; written by Paul: .....	88
Hebrews of Ancient Judaea; written by Paul: .....	89
Timothy, as written by Paul: .....	90
Titus, as written by Paul: .....	91
Philemon, as written by Paul: .....	91
James' Epistle: .....	92
Peter's Epistles: .....	93
Jude's Epistle: .....	93

Revelation, written by John: .....	94
Revelation, written by John: .....	95
Revelation, written by John: .....	96
Revelation, written by John: .....	97
Revelation, written by John: .....	98
CNT verses containing the word χριστός, or "anointed": .....	99
Other Important Corrections by the CNT that Clear up Scripture .....	100
Scripture and Citation Page Number Index .....	101

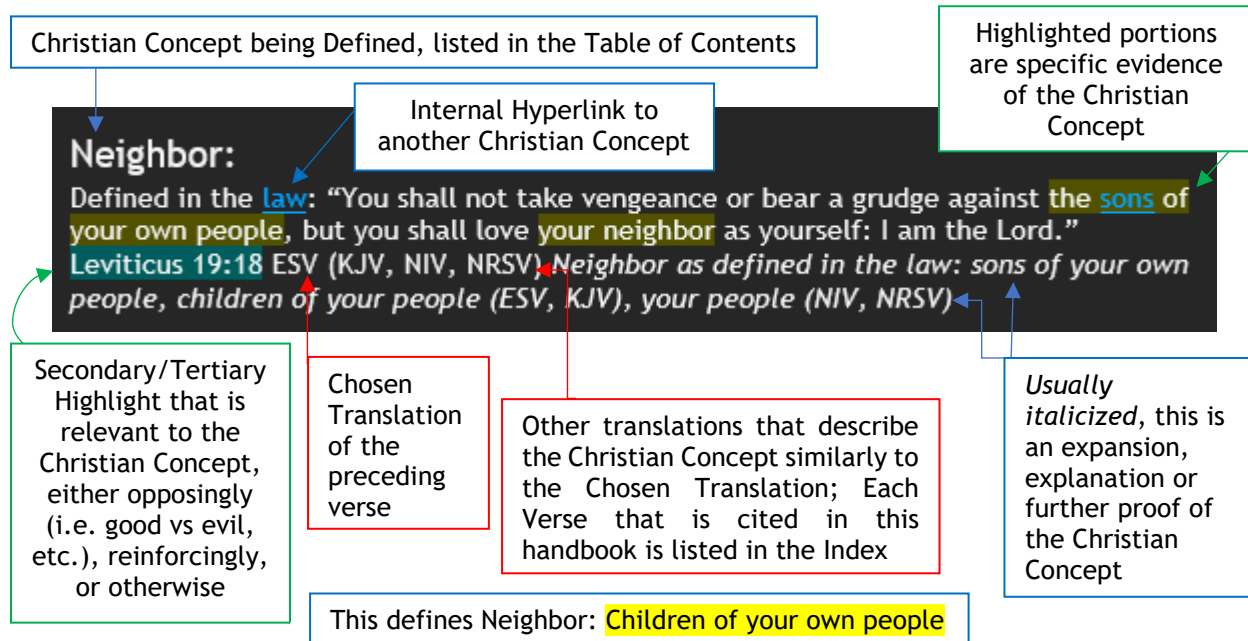
## Purpose: Biblical Evidence of Christian Concepts

The following are multiple Biblical witnesses (2 Corinthians 13:1) to each Christian concept listed in the table of contents to prove the assertions (in popular translations) of Christian Identity. This is meant to be an “against heresies” handbook for reference to important scriptures. If there is a conflict between what is shown and what is in the translation of your choice, I implore you to look into why the conflict exists, whether it be: Greek/Hebrew definitions, grammar, contextual understanding, historical understanding, and, of course, your own understanding: whether it be a misunderstanding of English or otherwise. NO ONE IS PERFECT EXCEPT YAHWEH GOD. Romans 12:2

Generally, the Christogenea New Testament (CNT) is the preferred translation (of the NT) by many in Christian Identity. Every translation has a few verses that are very different from the accepted “mainstream” consensus, and so the CNT is not the focus here. However, we hope to show that our assertions are upheld using some of the “popular” translations that are accepted by Society. I do this for multiple reasons: to show that the message we present is not perverted, but is hidden within the darkness of the popular (worldly) translations. For example, I personally believe the NIV is poorly translated, but I am going to use it at times hereinafter, Yahweh willing, to prove the ideas in Christian Identity. I could more easily convey these assertions with the CNT translation, but that is not the purpose here, as some might assume I have an agenda. I am going to mix and match these verses quite a bit, but I hope to mainly use English Standard (ESV), King James (KJV), New International (NIV), New Revised Standard Version (NRSV), and a few others. If these versions contradict your own translation or views, please look into it. Conform to Yahweh God.

## Layout: Legend and Explanation

For an example of how these concepts are laid out with the accompanying scripture:



## Assumptions that Should be Made

Going forward: please, assume:

- Not all concept-words hereinafter apply every time the word is used in the Bible
  - Ex: Not every use of the word “sheep” refers to Israel; it could be real sheep! Same as “Zion”, “Stars”; the original Hebrew/Greek matter, too!
- I am not cherry-picking verses for an agenda; If you want to prove something, study the Greek/Hebrew/History and prove it for yourself; I believe there are poor translations of the Greek/Hebrew that exist, including the translations I am providing, so I do try to find verses that are better translations of the Greek/Hebrew (Study to show yourself approved!: 2 Timothy 2:15)
  - All scripture (if it truly is the Word of God) does not contradict itself; God is perfect, we are not; He does not contradict Himself; No single translation is perfect, neither is the CNT; Hebrews 4:12
    - All understanding of Scripture must therefore be understood in the context of all other scripture, so looking for verse translations that make sense according to other scripture is not out-of-the-ordinary nor dishonest
- Every scripture has a context
  - What is highlighted is supportive of the Christian concept of that section
- I do not endorse every single word in each translation provided
  - I am only trying to prove each Biblical concept (generally displayed as the highlighted portions of each section); If you see a conflict, I recommend using the CNT for comparison in the NT and using the search function at [Christogenea.org](http://Christogenea.org)
- You do not know the true gospel; hear me out:
  - If you haven’t sold everything to buy the field or the pearl (Kingdom of Heaven) (Matthew 13:44-46), how could you possibly know what the Kingdom of Heaven is, and, going further, who will be in the Kingdom?
  - No one is greater than the master: if they persecuted Him, they will persecute you (John 15:16-20)
    - Christ was crucified for speaking the true Gospel; Are you currently at-risk of crucifixion (persecution) with your views?
  - Do you go with the way of the world?
    - Does the world agree with you and with your views?
    - Does the lying media agree with you and your views?
      - “Devil” in Greek means “False Accuser” (like the media!)
      - Why would the media lie about everything but then be right about “racism”?
        - The word “racism” is not in the Bible, but “race” is (Romans 9:3 NIV, 1 Peter 2:9 ESV, NRSV); you will answer for every empty word!
    - God commands us not to love the world (sports, TV, etc.) (1 John 2:15)
    - Is the world not run by the Devil (Matthew 4:8-9)?
    - Why side with the world when you can side with God and His sheep?

## What are the **promises** to Abraham?

2 And Abram said, Lord GOD, what wilt thou give me, seeing I go childless, and the steward of my house is this Eliezer of Damascus? 3 And Abram said, Behold, to me thou hast given no seed: and, lo, one born in my house is mine heir. 4 And, behold, the word of the LORD came unto him, saying, This shall not be thine heir; **but he that shall come forth out of thine own bowels [loins] shall be thine heir.** 5 And he brought him forth abroad, and said, Look now toward heaven, and **tell the stars**, if thou be able to **number them**: and he said unto him, **So shall thy seed be.** 6 And he believed in the LORD; and he counted it to him for righteousness.

Genesis 15:2-6 KJV; *Abraham was not allowed by Yahweh God to substitute his own seed with that of another man, so neither are we allowed to substitute Abraham's offspring, or seed, with someone not of Abraham's physical seed from his loins today*

2 And I will make my covenant between me and thee, and **will multiply thee exceedingly.** 3 And Abram fell on his face: and God talked with him, saying, 4 As for me, behold, my covenant is with thee, and thou shalt be a **father of many nations.** 5 Neither shall thy name any more be called Abram, but thy name shall be **Abraham**; for a **father of many nations** have I made thee. 6 And I will make thee exceeding fruitful, and I will make nations of thee, and **kings shall come out of thee.** 7 And I will **establish my covenant between me and thee and thy seed after thee in their generations for an everlasting covenant**, to be a God unto thee, and to thy seed **after thee.** 8 And I will give unto thee, and to thy seed after thee, the land wherein thou art a stranger, all the land of Canaan, for an everlasting possession; and I will be their God. 13 He that is born in thy house, and he that is bought with thy money, must needs be circumcised: **and my covenant shall be in your flesh for an everlasting covenant.** 19 And God said, Sarah thy wife shall bear thee a son indeed; and thou shalt call his name **Isaac**: and I will **establish my covenant with him for an everlasting covenant, and with his seed after him.** 21 But my covenant will I establish with Isaac, which Sarah shall bear unto thee at this set time in the next year.

Genesis 17:2-8, 13, 19, 21 KJV *The jews of today have not satisfied any of these promises*

16 And said, By myself have I sworn, saith the Lord, for because thou hast done this thing, and hast not withheld thy son, thine only son: 17 That in blessing I will bless thee, and **in multiplying I will multiply thy seed as the stars of the heaven**, and **as the sand which is upon the sea shore**; and thy seed shall possess the gate of his enemies; 18 **And in thy seed shall all the nations of the earth be blessed**; because thou hast obeyed my voice.

Genesis 22:16-18 KJV; *Physical seed numbered as the sands of the sea: Hosea 1:10*

## Uncircumcision & Sin do not nullify promises to Seed of Jacob:

From Romans 4:

6 Just as David also declares the blessing of the man to whom Yahweh accounts righteousness apart from rituals: 7 [“Blessed are they who are released from lawlessness, and whose errors are covered”](#): 8 Blessed is the man to whom Yahweh will not account guilt.” 9 Is this blessing then on the circumcised, or also on the uncircumcised? Indeed we say that faith was accounted to Abraham for righteousness. 10 How then was it accounted? Being in circumcision, or in uncircumcision? Not in circumcision, but in uncircumcision. 11 And he received a sign of circumcision, a seal of the righteousness of the faith he had in uncircumcision, in regard to his being the father of all those who are believing, in a state of uncircumcision, for them also to be accounted that righteousness; 12 and father of circumcision to those not from circumcision only, but to those who walk in the footsteps of the faith our father Abraham had in uncircumcision.

13 Indeed, not through the law is the promise to Abraham or to his offspring, that he is to be the heir of the Society, but through righteousness of faith. 14 For if they from of the law are heirs, the faith has been voided, and the promise annulled. 15 For [the law results in wrath](#), so where there is no law, neither is there transgression. 16 [Therefore from of the faith](#), that in accordance with favor, then [the promise is to be certain to all of the offspring](#), not to that of the law only, but also to that of the [faith of Abraham](#), who is father of us all; 17 (just as it is written, “That a father of many nations I have made you,”) before Yahweh whom he trusted, who raises the dead to life, and calls things not existing as existing;

Romans 4:6-17 CNT

## The Promises to Abraham (IN GENESIS) were NOT:

- were **not** that Abraham would become an adoptive father of many nations
- were **not** that many nations would become Abraham’s seed by faith or belief
  - Granting the [“Faith of Abraham”](#) to anyone would nullify the promises, the promises including that the nations would come from Abraham’s loins
- were **not** to a “Spiritual Seed” (Isaac and Jacob are also among “the fathers” in reference to the promises/covenants in much of scripture, which are undoubtedly the physical seed of Abraham)
- were **not** to a single person in Christ; the promise is for Abraham’s seed to become as [the sands of the sea](#), and that the covenant would be established with his seed, which is a collective noun, implying multiple recipients of the promises (Isaac: and his descendants after him through Jacob)
- were **not** to an [adulterated seed](#), as an adulterated seed would no longer be Abraham’s physical seed ([1 John 3:9](#))



## Nations not Promised Anything But Destruction (Fallen Angels)

There are **non-Adamic, not-from-Noah** nations which survived [the flood](#), some of which are listed in Genesis 14, 15 and Deuteronomy 7, that we argue are of the [fallen angels](#): the **Tree of the Knowledge of Good and Evil**, that was [not planted by Yahweh God](#) in the Garden of Eden, and the fruit of which we are not to eat (Proverbs 30:20: [eating implies sexual relations](#)). But the devil and his angels shall be rooted up (Matthew 15:13). This tree is opposed to the Tree of Life. The Tree of Life is the only tree found at the conclusion of Revelation 22:2. This is also consistent with Matthew 25:41, where the lake of fire is reserved for [the devil and his angels](#), or the Tree of the Knowledge of Good and Evil, [of which the fruit is evil](#), and any tree not bearing good fruit is cast into the fire: Matthew 7:15-19, which are the Tares, the Goats, the Bastards.

18 In the same day the Lord made a covenant with Abram, saying, Unto [thy seed](#) have I given [this land](#), from the river of Egypt unto the great river, the river Euphrates: 19 The Kenites, and the Kenizzites, and the Kadmonites, 20 And the Hittites, and the Perizzites, and the Rephaims, 21 And the Amorites, and the Canaanites, and the Girgashites, and the Jebusites.

Genesis 15:18-21 KJV (ESV, NIV, NRSV) **Genesis 15** nations not found in **Genesis 10** (**Genesis 15 nations** cannot be from Noah, as these are not listed in their genealogies)

1 When the Lord thy God shall bring thee into the land whither thou goest to possess it, and hath cast out many nations before thee, the Hittites, and the Girgashites, and the Amorites, and the Canaanites, and the Perizzites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites, seven nations greater and mightier than thou; 2 And when the Lord thy God shall deliver them before thee; [thou shalt smite them](#), and [utterly destroy them](#); thou shalt make no covenant with them, [nor shew mercy unto them](#): 3 [Neither shalt thou make marriages with them](#); thy daughter thou shalt not give unto his son, nor his daughter shalt thou take unto thy son.

Deuteronomy 7:1-3 KJV (ESV) *Do not eat of the Tree of the Knowledge of Good and Evil*

**These** are [fallen angel nations](#) of the (family) Tree of the Knowledge of Good and Evil. The Kenites (people of Cain) and others, therefore, can be assumed to have [mingled their seed with the Canaanites](#), as [they inhabited the same land](#). This has major implications throughout the whole Bible, including history, prophecy, and the Gospel of Christ. The **non-Adamic nations** were [absorbed](#) into the **Adamic nations**, and the green nations lost their identity, and the **yellow nations** became an [adulterated seed](#).

And the [house of Jacob](#) shall be a fire, and the house of Joseph a flame, and the house of Esau for stubble, and they shall kindle in them, and devour them; and [there shall not be any remaining of the house of Esau](#); for the Lord hath spoken it.

Obadiah 1:18 KJV (ESV, NRSV) *“House” also means “family”: Esau’s descendants*

Yea, [every pot](#) in Jerusalem and in Judah shall be holiness unto the Lord of hosts: and all they that sacrifice shall come and take of them, and see the therein: and in that day [there shall be no more the Canaanite \[= merchant\] in the house of the Lord](#) of hosts.

Zechariah 14:21 KJV (NIV) *“House” also means “family”: Canaan’s descendants*

## Definitions:

### The “Faith of Abraham”:

Romans 4 summarized: The breaking and/or abandonment of the law by any of the Israelites could never have negated the promises to Abraham. Once Yahweh God had made the promises, and Abraham believed Him, He was not going to nullify the promises. This is because the righteousness was accounted in the faith that Abraham had in God’s Word, not in law nor in circumcision, but in works (sacrifice of Isaac). The “Faith of Abraham” is defined in this way by Paul in Romans 4:

The “Faith of Abraham” is that his own seed from his bowels (loins) would become many nations and as the [stars of the sky](#) and as the [sands of the sea](#). And so, to be of the “Faith of Abraham”, one necessarily has to be a descendent of that physical seed from Abraham’s loins, as it is the physical seed from Abraham’s own loins that is the substance (Hebrews 11:1), the subject, and the result of the “Faith of Abraham” in Yahweh God’s Word to Abraham in Genesis. This Word spoken to Abraham was the only legitimate “Word of God” that could have possibly been of the Abrahamic Covenants at that time, and so the “faith of Abraham” in His Word at this time had to involve those nations from Abraham’s loins; there was no other faith except that given to Adam regarding the Tree of Life. Today there is much more to look forward to (and behind us in time) in our Christian faith. “But now that faith [of Abraham] has come, we are no longer under a guardian, [\[the Law\]](#)” Galatians 3:25 ESV

This is the Christian Identity message, and that physical seed of Abraham today are the White Northwestern Europeans: the Anglo-Saxon English, the Germanic, Keltic, and Scandinavian peoples, which are spread throughout the whole inhabited world (North/South America, Australia, New Zealand, Europe & South Africa), as promised by Yahweh God: that Abraham’s seed would inherit the [society](#) (Romans 4:13) and bud and blossom and fill the [world](#) (Isaiah 27:6). These nations of Europe cannot be traced to the Genesis 10 nations without Abraham’s lineage, meaning these peoples were formed later on (calling things not as existing as existing: Romans 4:17): from the loins of Abraham many generations [after the flood](#), these peoples appeared. Therefore, the promises to Abraham could not possibly extend to those outside these nations that existed before the time of Abraham, as that is the context of Romans 4:17. The Genesis 10 peoples are the [families of the earth](#): the nations that filled the earth after the flood. However, there were fallen angel nations that still existed on the earth, as [the flood was not global](#).

## Brethren:

“3 For I could wish that I myself were accursed and cut off from Christ for the sake of my brothers, my kinsmen according to the flesh. 4 They are Israelites, and to them belong the adoption, the glory, the covenants, the giving of the law, the worship, and the promises.”

Romans 9:3-4 ESV (KJV) Paul explicitly defines brethren here: Kinsman according to the flesh. Paul does not believe in spiritual brethren.

Saying, I will declare thy name unto my brethren, in the midst of the church will I sing praise unto thee.

Hebrews 2:12 KJV; Paul is citing Psalm 22:21-23, below

22 I will declare thy name unto my brethren: in the midst of the congregation will I praise thee. 23 Ye that fear the Lord, praise him; all ye the seed of Jacob, glorify him; and fear him, all ye the seed of Israel.

Psalm 22:22-23 KJV; Cited by Paul above, and it CANNOT be taken of this context

33 And he shall set the sheep on his right hand, but the goats on the left. 34 Then shall the King say unto them on his right hand, Come, ye blessed of my Father, inherit the kingdom prepared for you from the foundation of the world: 40 And the King shall answer and say unto them, Verily I say unto you, Inasmuch as ye have done it unto one of the least of these my brethren, ye have done it unto me. 41 Then shall he say also unto them on the left hand, Depart from me, ye cursed, into everlasting fire, prepared for the devil and his angels:

Matthew 25:33-34, 40-41 KJV; *Least of these my brethren are sheep*

13 Do not be surprised, my brothers and sisters, if the world hates you. 14 We know that we have passed from death to life, because we love each other. 15 Anyone who does not love remains in death. Anyone who hates a brother or sister is a murderer, and you know that no murderer has eternal life residing in him. 16 This is how we know what love is: Jesus Christ laid down his life for us. And we ought to lay down our lives for our brothers and sisters. 17 If anyone has material possessions and sees a brother or sister in need but has no pity on them, how can the love of God be in that person? 18 Dear children, let us not love with words or speech but with actions and in truth.

1 John 3:13-18 NIV; *Only His sheep hear his voice, and so only His sheep can know the Gospel; we do not lay down our lives for goats: illegitimate children, or bastards*

*If we are children of God, then we are all siblings to each other; only the Children of God can be considered Brethren to one another. Not everyone is a son; some are bastards, or illegitimate children (goats):*

“But if ye be without chastisement, whereof all are partakers, then are ye bastards, and not sons.”

Hebrews 12:8 ESV (KJV, NIV, NRSV) *Cain and Abel, the Wheat and the Tares; we can know who is who, otherwise how do we “come out from among them and be separate”?*

## Neighbor:

Defined in the **law**: “You shall not take vengeance or bear a grudge against **the sons of your own people**, but you shall love **your neighbor** as yourself: I am the Lord.”

**Leviticus 19:18** ESV (KJV, NIV, NRSV) *Neighbor as defined in the law: sons of your own people, children of your people (ESV, KJV), your people (NIV, NRSV)*

**Neighbor** is not only defined in the law, but it also has a deeper meaning within the Hebrew: it is translated from Strong’s H7453, “rea”.<sup>1</sup> This word “rea” has its roots in H7462, “ra’ah”.<sup>2</sup> “Ra’ah”, according to Strong’s Concordance, is defined as: “to pasture, tend, graze” and “to tend a, flock, pasture it, in, to graze, to rule, to associate with”. This Hebrew root from “neighbor” (of the English translation) implies that **a neighbor is a fellow sheep, or a fellow Israelite, or a brother**.<sup>3</sup>

**Greek** meaning of **Neighbor**: G4139, πλησίον, plésion: **near or close (in relation)**, an adverb that can act as a noun (substantive). **This is the word used in the command by Christ to “Love thy neighbor”**:

And the second is like, namely this, Thou shalt love thy **neighbour** (G4139, πλησίον, plésion) as thyself. There is none other commandment greater than these.

Mark 12:31 KJV

The **Greek** for **neighbor** (G4139, πλησίον, plésion) is the Greek word that the **Greek Septuagint translators used** to translate the **Hebrew of Leviticus 19:18** above, and so it can be easily interpreted as **“he near to you”**, **implying relation**, rather than location, as the English understanding of “neighbor” implies:

**G4139** is a completely different word from<sup>4</sup>:

- γείτων, geitón (G1069): “one of the same land, a neighbour” (Liddell & Scott): Luke 14:12; 15:6, 9; John 9:8
- περίοικος, perioikos (G4040): “dwelling round... οἱ περίοικοι neighbours...” (ibid.): only in Luke 1:58

Conclusion: The English “neighbor” in the modern sense of dwelling location is not how the word “**neighbor**” should be understood *in most* uses of the word “neighbor” in English translations of the Bible today, as the **Greek word** should be understood in a way that implies **racial or blood-related closeness**, and not geographical closeness. This is shown by the **Hebrew definitions**, the **law of Leviticus**, the **Greek Septuagint translator** understanding of the word “neighbor” (G4139 -> H7453), and that Christ used the Greek Septuagint plésion (G4139, πλησίον) in His command to “love thy neighbor”.

<sup>1</sup> <https://openbible.com/strongs/hebrew/7453.htm>

<sup>2</sup> <https://openbible.com/strongs/hebrew/7462.htm>

<sup>3</sup> <https://christogenea.org/podcasts/neighbors-and-strangers-and-ted-weiland-and-other-supposed-christian-identity-pastors-who-cannot>

<sup>4</sup> <https://christogenea.org/podcasts/neighbors-and-strangers-and-ted-weiland-and-other-supposed-christian-identity-pastors-who-cannot>

## Gentile:

For **Gentile**, Etymonline<sup>6</sup> has:

from **Late Latin noun** use of Latin gentilis "of the same family or clan, of or belonging to a Roman gens," from gens (genitive gentis) "race, clan," from PIE root *\*gene-* "give birth, beget," with derivatives referring to **procreation and familial and tribal groups**. Compare **gentle**.

The Latin adjective also meant "of or **belonging to the same nation**," hence, as a noun, gentiles (plural) might mean "men of family; persons **belonging to the same family**; fellow countrymen, **kinsmen**," but also "foreigners, barbarians" (as opposed to Romans), those bound only by the Jus Gentium, the "law of nations," defined as "the law that natural reason establishes among all mankind and is followed by all peoples alike."

Etymonline: The Latin word then was used in the **Vulgate** to translate Greek *ethnikos* (see **ethnic**), from **ta ethne** "**the nations**," which translated [from the] Hebrew **ha goyim**

The **Hebrew goyim**, the plural of goy, **Strong's H1471**, has the definition "**nation, people**."<sup>7</sup> A similar definition is given to the Greek *ethne* (**G1484**), from Liddell and Scott online: "A. number of people living together, company, body of men... 2. after Hom., **nation, people**".<sup>8</sup>

So, Gentile is a Latin word meaning "**nation, people**" and **the origin of the Latin word "gentile" in English translations stems from its use in the Latin Vulgate translation of the Bible** by Jerome in the early 5<sup>th</sup> century AD.<sup>9</sup>

Conclusion on "Gentile": The use of **the Latin word "gentile"** in any English translation is dishonest at best and does not belong in any English translation of the Biblical scriptures. "Gentiles" in English translations should instead, in most contexts, be rendered as "nations", "people" or "heathen" (meaning non-Christian peoples). Gentile(s) has never meant "non-jew(s)" and it should never be assumed to mean "non-jew" because of context and the meaning of the underlying roots of the Greek/**Hebrew**.

The gentile heresy causes confusion between the popular translations as there are demonstrable cases of both "gentiles", "nations", etc. being translated from the same Greek/Hebrew word. The section hereinafter titled "**Gentiles Vs Nations Vs Heathen: differences; What to choose?: Strongs Concordance: Gentiles = H1471, G1484 = Nations**", shows that the Greek/Hebrew word usually translated into "nations" or "gentiles" is seemingly ambiguous and that translators themselves do not know whether the word **G1484** or **H1471** should be translated as "nations" or "gentiles".

<sup>6</sup> <https://www.etymonline.com/word/Gentile>

<sup>7</sup> <https://biblehub.com/hebrew/1471.htm>

<sup>8</sup> <https://www.perseus.tufts.edu>

<sup>9</sup> <https://www.biblestudytools.com/vul/>

## Nation:

c. 1300, nacioun, "a race of people, large group of people with common ancestry and language"<sup>10</sup>; *The English "nation" is usually translated from H1471 or G1484.*

H1471: "nation, people"

G1484: "a race, a nation, the nations (as distinct from Israel [i.e. pagans, heathens])"

## "The Nations"; There is Always a Context:

### "The Nations", being Israel:

10 In that day the [root of Jesse](#), who shall stand as a signal for [the peoples](#)—of him shall [the nations](#) inquire, and his resting place shall be glorious. 11 In that day the Lord will extend his hand yet a second time [to recover](#) the remnant that remains of [his people](#), from Assyria, from Egypt, from Pathros, from Cush, from Elam, from Shinar, from Hamath, and from the coastlands of the sea. 12 He will raise a signal for [the nations](#) and [will assemble the banished of Israel](#), and [gather the dispersed of Judah](#) from the [four corners of the earth](#).

*Isaiah 11:10-12 ESV The Signal, the Ensign, is Christ, and the assembling is the Gospel being accepted throughout Europe; so in the Prophets and New Testament, the Gospel message for "the Nations" could only be for Israelite Nations; "spiritual Israel" could not have been scattered only to be regathered as "spiritual Israel"; it is physical Israel*

8 and shall go out to deceive [the nations](#) which are in the [four quarters of the earth](#), Gog and Magog, to gather them together to battle: the [number of whom is as the sand of the sea](#). 9 And they went up on the breadth of the earth, and [compassed the camp of the saints](#) about, and the beloved city: and fire came down from God out of heaven, and devoured them.

*Revelation 20:8-9 KJV Each of these concepts in the prophets are the [Children of Israel](#)*

See also: [Romans 1:1-7](#), 3:29

### "The nations", specifically being from Noah of Genesis 10:

These are the [clans](#) [families] [of the sons of Noah](#), according to their genealogies, in [their nations](#), and from these [the nations](#) spread abroad on [the earth](#) after the flood. Genesis 10:32 ESV (KJV, NIV, NRSV) *Genealogies and patriarch names are listed to track these nations in history*

And in [thy seed](#) [collective noun: seed, descendants] shall all [the nations of the earth](#) be blessed; because thou hast obeyed my voice.

Genesis 22:18 KJV (ESV, NRSV) *This does not extend outside the "[Families of the Earth](#)" of Noah to the [Fallen Angels](#), which do not descend from Noah: [The non-White races](#)*

---

<sup>10</sup> <https://www.etymonline.com/word/nation>



## Fornication/Adultery:

The words “Fornication” and “Adultery” have been satanically corrupted over time. Out of 10 commandments, having both “You shall not commit adultery” and “You shall not covet your neighbor’s wife” may seem redundant. We argue that these are not overlapping commandments, as fornication and adultery are meant to mean racemixing (or confusing the seed, as in within a race: not knowing the father), as shown below.

For Adultery (and as we will see: Adulteration, Adulterate), Etymonline<sup>11</sup> has under (c):

adulteration (n.)

c. 1500, “act of adulterating; state of being debased by mixture with something else,” generally of inferior quality, from Latin adulterationem (nominative adulteratio) “an adulteration, sophistication,” noun of action from past-participle stem of adulterare “corrupt, falsify [see Isaiah 57:3-4 KJV: Children of sin]; debauch; commit adultery,”

For Fornication, under the fifth entry, Etymonline relates fornication to “bastardy”<sup>12</sup>: “As an adjective from late 14c. It is used of things spurious or not genuine [Latin root of “Gen-” like “Genes”, “Genos” (G1085: race, stock)], having the appearance of being genuine, of abnormal or irregular shape or size, and of mongrels or mixed breeds.”

On Bastards:

But if ye be without chastisement, whereof all are partakers, then are ye bastards, and not sons. Hebrews 12:8 KJV *If not chastised, then one is a bastard: not children of God*

The word “bastard” of Hebrews 12:8 above translates from the Greek G3541, (νόθοι (νόθος), nothoi), which Liddell & Scott (9<sup>th</sup> ed.), has: “νόθος ... 2. At Athens, child of a citizen father and an alien mother... 4. Of animals, cross-bred”

Aristotle (*Historia Animalium* IX.32.6-10): “Also another kind of eagle is the so-called true-bred. They say these are the only true-bred birds altogether; for the other kinds are mixed and adulterated by each other, including the eagles and hawks and the smallest birds.”; Here, “adulterated” is translated from μοιχεύω. “True-bred” (γνήσιος, gnesios, G1103: Titus 1:4) is the opposite of the word νόθος according to scholars; in humans, this best describes mongrels, (Hebrew mamzer: H4464) which Deuteronomy 23:2 (KJV has “bastard”) forbids to enter the congregation, even unto 10 generations (“forever”: see Deu 23:3).

The Greek word μοιχεύω (G3431, moicheuó) is translated into the English as “to commit adultery”. This same Greek word μοιχεύω is translated into Latin (Vulgate) as “adulterat”, “adulterabis” (inflections of “adultero”; Matthew 5:32, Romans 13:9). In English this is generally translated from Latin as “you shall not commit adultery”. The Latin meaning of “adultero” is<sup>13</sup>: “to mix (a substance or kind) with another, adulterate; to give a variety of appearances to, change, to corrupt, debase” (Oxford Latin Dictionary). “To pollute, to falsify, give a foreign nature to a thing” (Lewis and Short).

<sup>11</sup> <https://www.etymonline.com/word/Adultery>

<sup>12</sup> [https://www.etymonline.com/word/bastardy#etymonline\\_v\\_42424](https://www.etymonline.com/word/bastardy#etymonline_v_42424)

<sup>13</sup> “Race Mixing and the Bible” by John Herrell

## Fornication/Adultery (continued):

Even as **Sodom and Gomorrha**, and the cities about them in like manner, giving themselves over to **fornication, and going after strange flesh** [Fornication is going after strange flesh], are set forth for an example, suffering the vengeance of eternal fire.

Jude 1:7 KJV “*Strange flesh*” can be translated “*other flesh*”; **Jude defines fornication**

---

**Lest there be any fornicator**, or profane person, **as Esau**, who for one morsel of meat sold his birthright.

Hebrews 12:16 KJV *Follow the scripture below to see that **Esau is a racemixer**:*

- Genesis 36:2: Esau took women of Canaan: a Hittite and a Hivite
- Malachi 1:1-3: Jacob I have loved, Esau have I hated: **Esau’s Heritage laid waste**
- Genesis 26:34-35: Wives of Esau are grief of mind unto Rebekah
- Genesis 27:46: Rebekah: if Jacob takes Canaanite women, life isn’t worth living
- Genesis 28:1: Isaac commands Jacob to not take Canaanite women
- Genesis 28:8-9: Esau sees how displeasing the Canaanite women are to parents

Esau did not have extramarital affairs; Esau was married in each instance that he took a wife, so it follows that fornication is racemixing, not sex outside of marriage. Jacob also had multiple wives but was not considered to be a fornicator by Paul or any other scriptural writer. Only Esau was hated by Yahweh God (Malachi 1:1-3, Romans 9:13)

---

20 Notwithstanding I have a few things against thee, because thou sufferest **that woman Jezebel**, which calleth herself a prophetess, to teach and to seduce **my servants to commit fornication**, and to eat things sacrificed unto idols. 21 And I gave her space to repent of her **fornication**; and she repented not. 22 Behold, I will cast her into a bed, **and them that commit adultery with her** into great tribulation, except they repent of their deeds. 23 And **I will kill her children with death**; and all the churches shall know that I am he which searcheth the reins and hearts: and I will give unto **every one** of you **according to your works**. [Christ’s Word, red-letter text according to NIV, KJV]

Revelation 2:20-23 KJV *Christ, by Law, is not allowed to kill the children for the sins of the parents: Deuteronomy 24:16; a **Bastard**, or a **mongrel (H4464)** is not under the jurisdiction of the law, and so **Christ doesn’t break the law by killing mongrel children**. “**Congregation**” of Deuteronomy 23:2 represents the Body of Christ: The Church*

---

Neither let us **commit fornication**, as some of them committed, and fell in one day **three and twenty thousand** [potential discrepancy **in this number**, but there are other clear examples in the New Testament that fornication is racemixing].

1 Corinthians 10:8 KJV Reference to a racemixing event: **Numbers 25:1-8**;

1 Corinthians 10:7-9: each of these verses refer to different events and not to the same event of Exodus 32, (Exodus 32 is referenced by Paul in 1 Corinthians 10:7). This is evident in these citations each being from a different book/chapter:

- Verse 7 references Exodus 32 (clearly)
- Verse 8 references **Numbers 25:1-8** (But some might believe this is ambiguous with Exodus 32 because of the number discrepancy between Paul and Numbers)
- Verse 9 references Numbers 21:5-6 (clearly)



## Saint/Holy/Sanctified:

Saint: in the Old Testament, “Saint” is from the Hebrew word qodesh (H6918), which generally means **apartness or separateness**, and for that reason **holiness** or sacredness. **The same word is often translated in the King James Old Testament as holy**, such as in Exodus chapter 19 where the Word of Yahweh says “6 And ye shall be unto me a kingdom of priests, and **an holy** [qodesh] nation. These are the words which thou shalt speak unto the children of Israel.”<sup>14</sup> This shows that “**Saint**” and “**Holy**” are sometimes translated from the same word.

More often, the cognate word **qadesh** (Strong’s Hebrew # 6944) **appears as saints** but in Daniel it is in a supposedly an Aramaic form, שׂדִישׁ or qadiysh. The Brown-Driver-Briggs Hebrew lexicon primarily defines qadesh as **apartness, holiness, sacredness, or separateness**. *This further shows the similar meanings of each of these English words.*

The Greek equivalent is ἅγιος (G40) or hagios, as these words were translated throughout the Septuagint, and ἅγιος more fully means **set apart for the purposes of a god**, according to Thayer’s Greek-English Lexicon Of the New Testament. The Greek Septuagint translators chose ἅγιος (G40, hagios) to translate the Hebrew qodesh (H6918), where the Hebrew has already been demonstrated to mean **apartness, holiness**. So, the Greek ἅγιος (G40, hagios) generally means **holy**, or **separate**.

The word ἅγιος (G40, hagios) is “saint” only once in the King James Version New Testament, but it is “saints” on sixty-one occasions. On the other occasions where ἅγιος appears, it is **holy**.

In conclusion, the Greek word ἅγιος (G40, hagios) and the Hebrew word qodesh (H6918), have similar meanings and in the English Bibles are generally translated as: *Saints, Holy, Sanctify (made separate), which each have similar meanings:*

- **Saint**: someone that is set apart for the purposes of God
- **Holy**: someone or something that is set apart for the purposes of God
- **Sanctify**: someone or something that is being set apart for the purposes of God

6: “14 Do not become yoked together with **untrustworthy aliens**; for what participation has justice and lawlessness? And **what fellowship has light towards darkness**? 15 And what accord has Christ with Beliar? Or what share the **faithful** with the faithless? 16 And what agreement has a **temple of Yahweh** with **idols**? For **you are a temple of the living Yahweh**; just as Yahweh has said, “**I will dwell among them**, and I will walk about; and I will be their God, and they will be **my people**.” 17 On which account “**Come out from the midst of them and be separated**,” says the Prince, and “**do not be joined to the impure**, and **I will admit you**”. 18 “And I will be to you for a father, and you will be mine for **sons and daughters**, says the almighty Prince.” 7:1 Therefore having these **promises**, beloved, we must **cleanse ourselves** from every **defilement of flesh** and of Spirit, accomplishing **sanctity** in awe of Yahweh.” 2 Corinthians 6:14-18, 7:1 CNT

<sup>14</sup><https://christogenea.org/podcasts/paul%E2%80%99s-epistle-hebrews-part-6-confirmation-promises-fathers>

## World:

“World”, as defined in 1611 when the King James Version of the Bible was translated<sup>15</sup>:

Old English woruld, worold "**human existence, the affairs of life,**" also "**a long period of time,**" also "**the human race, mankind, humanity,**" a word peculiar to Germanic languages... "**age of man**"

These are three Greek words which appear in the New Testament and which are commonly translated (by the KJV) as “world” in English. They are **αἰών** (aeon), **κόσμος** (cosmos), and **οἰκουμένη** (oikoumene, oy-koo-men-ay). To the ancient Greeks, the meaning of these words to Greek readers in the first century should govern how Christians understand them, for the modern conception of the word is surely alien to any ideas which the Greeks themselves had when the New Testament was written.<sup>16</sup>

- **αἰών** (aeon, G165): “a period of existence...one’s lifetime, life...an age, generation...a long space of time, an age, a definite space of time, an era, epoch, age, period...hence its usage in plural, εἰς τοὺς αἰῶνας for ever...” (ibid.) The **time aspect of the word “world” fits the time aspect of αἰών.**
- **κόσμος** (kosmos, G2889): “order... good order, good behaviour, decency...the form, fashion of a thing...of states, order, government... II. an ornament, decoration, embellishment, dress... III. a regulator...IV. the world or universe, from its perfect order...mankind, as we use ‘the world’, N.T.” (ibid.)
- **οἰκουμένη** (oikoumene, G3625): “the inhabited world, a term used to designate the **Greek world**, as opposed to barbarian lands...so in Roman times, the **Roman world**....” (ibid.)

And it came to pass in those days, that there went out a decree from Cæsar Augustus, that **all the world should be taxed.**

Luke 2:1 KJV “*all the world*”, in the sense of the modern colloquial understanding of the word “world”, might mean the “*whole planet*”. But Cæsar did not tax the whole planet: he did not tax China, India, South America, nor the Congo; he taxed the whole **Roman World**: this word here is translated from **οἰκουμένη**. Strabo defines “**οἰκουμένη**” in his “*Geography*”, and it includes only White nations, not China, the Congo, etc.

Strabo: (*Geography*, 1.1.16): on the **οἰκουμένη**: “Thus it is clear that geography... is composed of continents and seas, both those **within and outside the entire inhabited world**” Land exists outside this “world”... (*Geography*, 2.5.3-9): the inhabited world ranges from Rhodes to 16,600 stadia south, then from Britain 4000 stadia north. The length being 70,000 stadia west to east, from Iberia to the capes of India; This excludes China and other places, as is evident in maps provided by translators, including Duane W. Roller. “People” outside these realms were referred to as “complete savages” (8). **In the context of the Greco-Roman world**, and therefore the scriptures, the word “world” (of the popular John 3:16, for example: **κόσμος** (kosmos, G2889), meaning **order**, or possibly “**society**”) **must be understood in this context.** The CNT has “**Society**”.

<sup>15</sup> <https://www.etymonline.com/search?q=world>

<sup>16</sup> <https://christogenea.org/articles/what-world>

## “The People”/“All”; context matters:

who **wants all people to be saved** and to come to a knowledge of the truth. For there is one God and one mediator between God and mankind, the man Christ Jesus, **who gave himself as a ransom for all people**. This has now been witnessed to at the proper time.

1 Timothy 2:4-6 NIV *if Christ gave himself as a ransom for all people, and all fall short of the glory of God, and all are sent down as sinners ([Romans 5:18-19](#)), where is the line drawn? **It is not just belief**: [Matthew 7:21-23](#)*

26 And in this way **all Israel will be saved**, as it is written, “The Deliverer will come from Zion, **he will banish ungodliness [“ungodliness” includes unbelief] from Jacob**”; 27 “and this will be **my covenant with them** when I take away their sins.” 28 As regards the gospel, they are enemies for your sake. But as regards **election**, they are beloved for **the sake of their forefathers**. 29 For the gifts and **the calling of God** are irrevocable. 30 For just as you were at one time disobedient to God but now have received mercy because of their disobedience, 31 so they too have now been disobedient in order that by the mercy shown to you they also may now receive mercy. 32 **For God has consigned all to disobedience, that he may have mercy on all**.

Romans 11:26-32 ESV “*All*” is defined here: *Mercy is had on “all” of Israel. This does not mean we do not need to believe, for without faith, it is impossible to please God: Hebrews 11:6*

I will therefore put you in remembrance, though ye once knew this, how that the Lord, having saved **the people out of the land of Egypt**, afterward destroyed them that believed not.

Jude 1:5 KJV (DRB, GNT) *WF of Christogenea: “All” is defined in Jude, being Israel*<sup>17</sup>

That is why we labor and strive, because we have put our hope in the living God, who is the **Savior of all people**, and **especially of those who believe**.

1 Timothy 4:10 NIV *All are saved, but those who believe are promised more through works: helping the Brethren: Matthew 25*

3 Yea, he loved **the people**; **all his saints** are in thy hand: and they sat down at thy feet; every one shall receive of thy words. 4 Moses commanded **us a law**, even the **inheritance of the congregation of Jacob**.

Deuteronomy 33:3-4 KJV

Since mercy is had on “all”, and “all” fall short of the glory of God, then it has to be the case that **ALL of Israel and Adam are saved**. The line is only drawn between **His creation** and the **Fallen Angels, which He did not plant (create)**, a chasm which Fallen Angels cannot cross: [Luke 16:26-31](#).

See also: Acts 10:35-43; Acts 13:17; 1 Corinthians 15:22; Romans 8:27-33; Hebrews 2:9, 17; Hebrews 9:18-20; Hebrews 13:12

---

<sup>17</sup> <https://christogenea.org/podcasts/epistle-jude-05-11-2012>

## Obedience: Law [of Morality] is Still in Effect: Israelites should not Live in Sin, (Even Though we are Promised Salvation):

18 For verily I say unto you, Till heaven and earth pass, one jot or one tittle shall in no wise pass from the law, till all be fulfilled. 19 Whosoever therefore shall break one of these least commandments, and shall teach men so, he shall be called the least in the kingdom of heaven: but whosoever shall do and teach them, the same shall be called great in the kingdom of heaven.

Matthew 5:18-19 KJV (ESV, NIV, NRSV) *People who are not obedient are still there in the Kingdom, but are called "least"; These are still raised, as in Daniel 12:1-3 below; "If you love me, you will keep my commandments": John 14:15; "Heaven and earth will pass away, but my words will never pass away.": Mark 13:31; "Do we then make void the law through faith? God forbid: yea, we establish the law": Romans 3:31; Rituals are not in effect*

25 "Truly, truly, I say to you, an hour is coming, and is now here, when the dead will hear the voice of the Son of God [the dead are preached the Gospel], and those who hear will live. 26 For as the Father has life in himself, so he has granted the Son also to have life in himself. 27 And he has given him authority to execute judgment, because he is the Son of Man. 28 Do not marvel at this, for an hour is coming when all who are in the tombs will hear [hear and understand: the meaning of the underlying Greek] his voice 29 and come out, those who have done good to the resurrection of life, and those who have done evil to the resurrection of judgment [still a resurrection].

John 5:25-29 ESV (ASV, DARBY, DRA) *Works surviving judgment become an inheritance: "If any man's work shall be burned, he shall suffer loss: but he himself shall be saved; yet so as by fire.": 1 Corinthians 3:15*

The sins of some are obvious, reaching the place of judgment ahead of them; the sins of others trail behind them.

1 Timothy 5:24 NIV (ESV, KJV, NRSV) *Repentance until death means one will not be judged before Yahweh God: the sins are sent forth and nullified by the blood of Christ*

Indeed for this also to the dead the good message has been announced, that they may indeed be judged like men in the flesh, but live like Yahweh in the Spirit.

1 Peter 4:6 CNT *This means that they will repent after death and their spirit survives*

And at that time shall Michael stand up, the great prince which standeth for the children of thy people: and there shall be a time of trouble, such as never was since there was a nation even to that same time: and at that time thy people shall be delivered, every one that shall be found written in the book. 2 And many of them that sleep in the dust of the earth shall awake, some to everlasting life, and some to shame and everlasting contempt. 3 And they that be wise shall shine as the brightness of the firmament; and they that turn many to righteousness as the stars for ever and ever.

Daniel 12:1-3 KJV (ESV, NIV, NRSV) *The unrighteous (born of God) live forever and are still there in the Kingdom, however, in everlasting shame and contempt. These are the "least" in the Kingdom of heaven in Matthew 5:18-19: the Sermon on the Mount*

## Prophets are part of our Christian Foundation:

“Do not think that I have come to abolish [the Law](#) or the [Prophets](#); I have not come to abolish them but to fulfill them.”

Matthew 5:17 NIV (ESV, KJV) *See also: Romans 1:2, 3:21-26; Mark 13:27*

“built on the foundation of the apostles and [prophets](#), with Christ Jesus himself as the chief cornerstone.”

Ephesians 2:20 NIV (ESV, KJV)

All Scripture is God-breathed and is useful for teaching, rebuking, correcting and training in righteousness

2 Timothy 3:16 NIV (ESV, KJV)

I want you to recall the words spoken in the past by the holy prophets and the [command given by our Lord and Savior](#) through your apostles.

2 Peter 3:2 NIV (ESV, KJV, NRSV) [Peter wants Israelites](#) to review and learn the Prophets

But this I confess unto thee, that after the way which they call heresy [sect], so worship I the God of my fathers [Abraham, Isaac, Jacob, and after them], [believing all things which are written in the law and in the prophets](#): and have hope toward God, which they themselves also allow, that there shall be [a resurrection of the dead](#), [both of the just and unjust](#).

Acts 24:14-15 KJV (ESV, NIV, NRSV)

## Moses was a Prophet (and David, et al.): Genesis, Exodus, Leviticus, Numbers, Deuteronomy (Psalms, etc.) are all a part of the Christian Foundation, as these are written by Moses:

For [Moses](#) said, ‘The Lord your God will raise up for you a [prophet like me](#) from among your own people; you must listen to everything he tells you.

Acts 3:22 NIV (ASV, KJV, ESV) *See also Acts 24:14-15, 28:23*

And there arose not [a prophet](#) since in Israel [like](#) unto [Moses](#), whom the Lord knew face to face

Deuteronomy 34:10 KJV (ESV, NIV) *David is also a Prophet: Acts 2:29-30*

“Moses was faithful as a servant in all [God’s house](#),” [bearing witness to what would be spoken by God in the future](#).

Hebrews 3:5 NIV (ESV, KJV, NRSV)

29 ‘Fellow Israelites, I may say to you confidently of [our ancestor David](#) that he both died and was buried, and his tomb is with us to this day. 30 Since he was a prophet, he knew that God had sworn with an oath to him that he would put one of [his descendants](#) on his throne.

Acts 2:29-30 NRSV (ESV, KJV, NIV) *David wrote many Messianic prophecies in the Psalms*

## New Covenant (G1242) (Testament) is made with Israel

Behold, the days are coming, declares the LORD, when I will make a new covenant with the house of Israel and the house of Judah

Jeremiah 31:31 ESV (KJV, NASB) Cited by Paul in [Hebrews 8:8-12](#)

8 But God found fault with [the people](#) and said: “The days are coming, declares the Lord, when I will make [a new covenant](#) with the people [house] of Israel and with the people [house] of Judah. 9 It will not be like the covenant I made with [their ancestors](#) when I took them by the hand to lead them out of Egypt, because [they did not remain faithful](#) to [my covenant](#), and I turned away from [them](#), declares the Lord. 10 This is the covenant I will establish with [the people](#) of Israel after that time, declares the Lord. [I will put my laws in their minds and write them on their hearts](#). I will be [their](#) God, and [they](#) will be [my people](#). 11 No longer will [they](#) teach [their neighbor](#), or say to [one another](#), ‘Know the Lord,’ because [they will all](#) know me, from the least of [them](#) to the greatest. 12 For [I will forgive their wickedness](#) and will remember [their](#) sins no more.” Hebrews 8:8-12 NIV (ESV, KJV, NRSV) *Paul is quoting Jeremiah 31:31-34*

59 This is what the Sovereign Lord says: I will deal with you as you deserve, because you have despised my oath by [breaking the covenant](#). 60 Yet [I will remember the covenant I made with you](#) in the days of your youth, and [I will establish an everlasting covenant with you](#).

Ezekiel 16:59-60 NIV (ESV, KJV) *Cross-reference Ezekiel 16 to Hosea 1 and 2; Only the covenant with the physical seed of Israel could have been broken and remembered*

68 “Praise be to the Lord, the [God of Israel](#), because he has come to [his people](#) and [redeemed them](#). 69 He has raised up a horn of salvation for us in the house of his servant David 70 (as he said [through his holy prophets of long ago](#)), 71 salvation from [our enemies](#) and from the hand of all who hate us— 72 [to show mercy to our ancestors and to remember his holy covenant](#), 73 [the oath he swore to our father Abraham](#): 74 to rescue us from the hand of [our enemies](#), and to [enable us to serve](#) him without fear 75 in [holiness](#) and righteousness before him all [our](#) days.

Luke 1:68-75 NIV (ESV, KJV) *See also: Romans 11:26-32*

[Who are Israelites](#); [to whom pertaineth](#) the adoption, and the glory, and [the covenants](#), and the [giving of the law](#), and the [service of God](#), and the [promises](#);

Romans 9:4 KJV (ESV, NASB, NIV) *Plural covenants, Old and New*

Therefore he is the mediator of a [new covenant](#), so [that those who are called](#) may receive [the promised eternal inheritance](#), since a death has occurred that [redeems](#) them from the transgressions committed under the [first covenant](#).

Hebrews 9:15 ESV (KJV, NIV) *Testament and covenant can be considered synonyms*

remember that you were at that time separated from Christ, [alienated from the commonwealth of Israel](#) and strangers to [the covenants of promise](#), having no hope and without God in the world.

Ephesians 2:12 ESV (CNT)



## Inheritance of Israel: the Promises to Abraham

If you **belong** to Christ, then you are **Abraham's seed**, and **heirs according to the promise**.

Galatians 3:29 NIV (KJV, ESV, ASV)

So **you** are no longer a slave, but a son, **and if a son**, then an **heir** through God.

**Galatians** 4:7 ESV (ASV, KJV)

8 That is, They which are the children of the flesh, these are not the children of God: but the **children of the promise** [**the covenant of the promise was with Jacob only**] are counted for the seed. ... 13 As it is written, **Jacob** have I loved, but **Esau** have I hated. Romans 9:8, 13 KJV (ESV, NASB) *Cross-reference with Ephesians 2:12 ESV, Romans 15:8*

And for this cause he is the mediator of the **new testament**, that **by means of death**, for the **redemption** of the transgressions that were under **the first testament**, **they which are called** might **receive** the **promise of eternal inheritance**.

Hebrews 9:15 KJV (ESV, NIV) *Israel is promised eternal inheritance if their **works survive the judgment***

## Inheritance of Yahshua (Jesus) Christ: Israel **belongs** to Christ

But as for you, the **Lord took you and brought you out** of the iron-smelting furnace, out of **Egypt**, to be **the people of his inheritance**, as you now are.

Deuteronomy 4:20 NIV (ESV)

Who is a God like unto thee, that pardoneth iniquity, and **passeth by the transgression** of **the remnant of his heritage**? he retaineth not his anger for ever, because he delighteth in mercy.

Micah 7:18 KJV (ASV, ESV, NIV)

**My sheep** listen to my voice; **I know them**, and they follow me. **I give them eternal life**, and they shall never perish; no one will snatch them out of my hand. **My Father, who has given them to Me**, is greater than all; no one can snatch them out of my Father's hand.

John 10:27-29 NIV (ASV, ESV, KJV) *No one can affect someone else's salvation nor their own*

I pray that the eyes of your heart may be enlightened in order that you may know the hope to which **he has called you**, **the riches of his glorious inheritance in his holy people**

Ephesians 1:18 NIV (ASV, ESV, KJV) *See also: Romans 14:8*

*See also: Psalms 106:5; 1 Peter 5:2-3; Hebrews 1:1-2 CNT; The Greek πάντων of Hebrews 1:1-2 should be translated "For all" ["for all" = all of Israel], which the CNT has correct out of most other translations<sup>18,19</sup>*

<sup>18</sup> [Hebrews 1:2 Greek Text Analysis \(biblehub.com\) https://biblehub.com/text/hebrews/1-2.htm](https://biblehub.com/text/hebrews/1-2.htm)

<sup>19</sup> [Greek Concordance: πάντων \(pantōn\) -- 135 Occurrences \(biblehub.com\) https://biblehub.com/greek/panto\\_n\\_3956.htm](https://biblehub.com/greek/panto_n_3956.htm)

## Multiple Heirs of the Promise: Jacob, Israel (not just Christ):

For if those who depend on the law **are heirs**, [faith means nothing](#) and the **promise** is worthless,

Romans 4:14 NIV (KJV, ESV) *Following the law does not make you part of the Seed of the Promise, Covenants; the Covenant being with Abarahm's seed from his loins*

and [if children](#), **then heirs**; **heirs of God**, and **joint-heirs with Christ**; if so be that we suffer with him, that we may be also glorified together.

Romans 8:17 KJV (ESV, NIV, NRSV) *One has to be of the Children [and not everyone is](#)*

**the people of Israel**. **Theirs is** the [adoption to sonship](#); theirs the divine glory, the [covenants](#), the [receiving of the law](#), the [temple worship](#) and **the promises**.

Romans 9:4 NIV (ESV, KJV) *The Children of Israel are heirs of the promises to Abraham*

8 That is, They which are the **children of the flesh** [Esau and Ishmael: not Jacob], these are not the [children of God](#): but the **children of the promise** are counted for [the seed](#) [of the promise]. 9 For this is the [word of promise](#), At this time will I come, and Sarah shall have a son. 10 And not only this; but when Rebecca also had conceived by one, even by our father Isaac; 11 (For the children [being not yet born](#), neither having done any good or evil, that the purpose of God [according to election](#) might stand, not of works, but of [him that calleth](#);) 12 It was said unto her, The elder shall serve the younger. 13 As it is written, **Jacob have I loved**, but **Esau have I hated**.

Romans 9:8-13 KJV (ESV, NIV) *Children of the Promise is plural: All Israel*

And [if ye be Christ's](#), then are ye [Abraham's seed](#), and **heirs according to the promise**.

Galatians 3:29 KJV (ESV, NIV) *Being Christ's is not an individual's choice, it is [His choice](#)*

So when God desired to show more convincingly to the **heirs of the promise** the [unchangeable character](#) of his purpose, [he guaranteed it with an oath](#),

Hebrews 6:17 ESV (KJV, NIV, NRSV)

Therefore he is the mediator of a [new covenant](#), so **that those who are called** may receive the **promised eternal inheritance**, since a [death has occurred that redeems them](#) from the [transgressions committed under the first covenant](#).

Hebrews 9:15 ESV (KJV, NIV) *"Those who are called" is plural*

That being justified by [his grace](#), we **should be made heirs** according to the hope of eternal life.

Titus 3:7 KJV (ESV, NIV, NRSV)

Listen, my [beloved brothers and sisters](#). Has not **God chosen** the poor in the world to be rich in faith **and to be heirs of the kingdom** that [he has promised](#) to those who love him?

James 2:5 NRSV (ESV, KJV, NIV)

See also: Hebrews 1:14, 11:8-9; 1 Peter 3:7



## Redeemed Under the Law: Only Israel is Redeemed (H1350: “to redeem, act as a kinsman”<sup>20</sup>):

47 And if a sojourner or stranger wax rich by thee, and thy brother that dwelleth by him wax poor, and sell himself unto the stranger or sojourner by thee, or to the stock of the stranger’s family: 48 After that he is sold he may be redeemed again; one of his brethren may redeem him: 49 Either his uncle, or his uncle’s son, may redeem him, or any that is nigh of kin unto him of his family may redeem him; or if he be able, he may redeem himself.

Leviticus 25:47-49 KJV (ESV, NIV, NRSV) *By law, Christ could only redeem His kinsmen*

If thy brother be waxen poor, and hath sold away some of his possession, and if any of his kin come to redeem it, then shall he redeem that which his brother sold.

Leviticus 25:25 KJV (NIV, NRSV)

1 O God, why hast thou cast us off for ever? why doth thine anger smoke against the sheep of thy pasture? 2 Remember thy congregation, which thou hast purchased of old; the rod of thine inheritance, which thou hast redeemed; this mount Zion, wherein thou hast dwelt.

Psalms 74:1-2 KJV (ESV, NIV) *See also: Psalm 107:2*

Thus says the Lord, the King of Israel and his Redeemer, the Lord of hosts: I am the first and I am the last; besides me there is no god. I have swept away your transgressions like a cloud, and your sins like mist; return to me, for I have redeemed you.

Isaiah 44:6, 22 NRSV (ESV, KJV, NIV); Revelation 21:6, 22:13; *see also: Isaiah 43:1, 62:12*

Blessed be the Lord God of Israel; for he hath visited [Christ] and redeemed his people  
Luke 1:68 KJV (ESV, NIV, NRSV) *see also: Luke 24:21<sup>21</sup>*

For we know that the law is spiritual: but I am carnal, sold under sin.

Romans 7:14 KJV (ESV) *Bought with a price: 1 Peter 1:18-19*

Therefore he is the mediator of a new covenant, so that those who are called may receive the promised eternal inheritance, since a death has occurred that redeems them from the transgressions committed under the first covenant.

Hebrews 9:15 ESV (KJV, NIV) *Redemption is only for those under the first covenant, which are the Israelites*

4 But when the set time had fully come, God sent his Son, born of a woman, born under the law, 5 to redeem those under the law, that we might receive adoption to sonship.

Galatians 4:4-5 NIV (ESV, KJV, NRSV) *CNT is a better translation*

See also: Romans 9:3-4; Galatians 3:13; Titus 2:11-14; 1 Peter 1:18<sup>21</sup>

---

<sup>20</sup> <https://biblehub.com/hebrew/1350.htm>

<sup>21</sup> <https://christogenea.org/podcasts/revelation-chapters-5-and-6-part-01-08-2011>

## Chosen (Elect): Israel (Jacob) is Chosen by Yahweh God

“But thou, Israel, art my servant, Jacob whom I have chosen, the seed of Abraham my friend.”

Isaiah 41:8 KJV (ESV, GNT, NIV)

“1 Yet now hear, O Jacob my servant; and Israel, whom I have chosen: 2 Thus saith the LORD that made thee, and formed thee from the womb, which will help thee; Fear not, O Jacob, my servant; and thou, Jesurun, whom I have chosen. 3 For I will pour water upon him that is thirsty, and floods upon the dry ground: I will pour my spirit upon thy seed, and my blessing upon thine offspring: 4 And they shall spring up as among the grass, as willows by the water courses. 5 One shall say, I am the LORD’S [one of thy seed in verse 3]; and another shall call himself by the name of Jacob [one of thine offspring in verse 3]; and another shall subscribe with his hand unto the LORD, and surname himself by the name of Israel [another of thine offspring from verse 3]. 6 Thus saith the LORD the King of Israel, and his redeemer the LORD of hosts; I am the first, and I am the last; and beside me there is no God. 7 And who, as I, shall call, and shall declare it, and set it in order for me, since I appointed the ancient people? [Nobody else can do the calling, since Yahweh already appointed His people!] and the things that are coming, and shall come, let them shew unto them.”<sup>22</sup>

Isaiah 44:1-7 KJV (NIV, NRSV)

11 though they were not yet born and had done nothing either good or bad—in order that **God’s purpose of election** might continue, not because of works but because of him who calls— 12 she was told, “The older will serve the younger.” 13 As it is written, “Jacob I loved, but Esau I hated.”

Romans 9:11-13 ESV (NIV, KJV)

according as he hath chosen us in him before the foundation of the world, that we should be holy and without blame before him in love:

Ephesians 1:4 KJV (*To the Saints of Ephesus, Ephesians 1:1*) (ESV, NIV)

1 Peter, an apostle of Jesus Christ, To those who are elect exiles of the Dispersion in Pontus, Galatia, Cappadocia, Asia, and Bithynia, 2 according to the foreknowledge of God the Father, in the sanctification of the Spirit, for obedience to Jesus Christ and for sprinkling with his blood: May grace and peace be multiplied to you. 1 Peter 2:9 **But you are a chosen race**, a royal priesthood, a holy nation, a people for his own possession, that you may proclaim the excellencies of him who called you out of darkness into his marvelous light.

1 Peter 1:1-2, 2:9 ESV (NIV) *Compare to Mark 13:27*

See also: Psalms 105:6, 106:5, 135:4; and Isaiah 42:1; 43:20; 45:4; 65:9, 15, 22;  
2 Thessalonians 2:4, 13-15; 2 Peter 1:10; John 15:16, 19, 1-27

---

<sup>22</sup> <https://christogenea.org/podcasts/epistles-paul-romans-part-10-06-13-2014-gift-spirit-genetic>

## Scattered abroad, Israel are those Exiled, Outcasts, Banished, in the Dispersion (and to be gathered in the Gospel of Christ)

And he shall set up an ensign [Christ] for the nations, and shall assemble the outcasts of Israel, and gather together the dispersed of Judah from the four corners of the earth. Isaiah 11:12 KJV (ESV, NIV, NRSV) *Cross-reference to Deuteronomy 30:3*

9 But they shall serve the Lord their God, and David their king, whom I will raise up unto them. 10 Therefore fear thou not, O my servant Jacob, saith the Lord; neither be dismayed, O Israel: for, lo, I will save thee from afar, and thy seed from the land of their captivity; and Jacob shall return, and shall be in rest, and be quiet, and none shall make him afraid. For I am with thee, saith the Lord, to save thee: though I make a full end of all nations whither I have scattered thee, yet I will not make a full end of thee: but I will correct thee in measure, and will not leave thee altogether unpunished. Jeremiah 30:9-11 KJV (ESV, NIV, NRSV) *Cross-reference to Jer 50:17; Isaiah 43:1-7*

1 Awake, awake; put on thy strength, O Zion; put on thy beautiful garments, O Jerusalem, the holy city: for henceforth there shall no more come into thee the uncircumcised and the unclean. 2 Shake thyself from the dust; arise, and sit down, O Jerusalem: loose thyself from the bands of thy neck [escape the captivities], O captive daughter of Zion. 3 For thus saith the LORD, Ye have sold yourselves for nought; and ye shall be redeemed without money. 7 How beautiful upon the mountains are the feet of him that bringeth good tidings [jews have NEVER accepted the Gospel], that publisheth peace; that bringeth good tidings of good [the Gospel, which only Europeans accepted], that publisheth salvation; that saith unto Zion, Thy God reigneth! Isaiah 52:1-3, 7 KJV (ESV, NIV, NRSV) *See also: Jeremiah 30:17-24, 31:1-2*

Whoever is not with me is against me, and whoever does not gather with me scatters. Luke 11:23 NIV (ESV, KJV, NRSV) *Matthew 15:24; Only in Christ can one gather Sheep*

James, a servant of God and of the Lord Jesus Christ, To the twelve tribes [of Israel] in the Dispersion: Greetings. James 1:1 NRSV (ESV, KJV)

1 Peter, an apostle of Jesus Christ, To those who are elect exiles [exiles of the captivity of Israel] of the Dispersion in Pontus, Galatia, Cappadocia, Asia, and Bithynia, according to the foreknowledge of God the Father, in the sanctification of the Spirit, for obedience to Jesus Christ and for sprinkling with his blood: May grace and peace be multiplied to you... 1 Peter 2:9 But you are a chosen race, a royal priesthood, a holy nation, a people for his own possession, that you may proclaim the excellencies of him who called you out of darkness into his marvelous light. 1 Peter 1:1-2, 2:9 ESV (NIV)

See also: Psalm 44:11; Jeremiah 10:21, 23:2, 25:34, 31:10, 50:17; Ezekiel 28:25, 34:1-24; Joel 2:16, 3:2; John 7:35 CNT; Zephaniah 3:19-20

**Grace (In the Wilderness) is for Israel; For Israel is the Grace of Yahweh God (Only Israel is prophesied to have received Grace from Yahweh God, not “gentiles” or any other nation):**

30:18 “Thus says the Lord: Behold, I will restore the fortunes of the tents of Jacob and have compassion on his dwellings; the city shall be rebuilt on its mound, and the palace shall stand where it used to be. 19 Out of them shall come songs of thanksgiving, and the voices of those who celebrate. I will multiply them, and they shall not be few; I will make them honored, and they shall not be small. 20 Their children shall be as they were of old, and their congregation shall be established before me, and I will punish all who oppress them. 21 Their prince shall be one of themselves; their ruler shall come out from their midst; I will make him draw near, and he shall approach me, for who would dare of himself to approach me? declares the Lord. 22 And **you shall be my people, and I will be your God.**” 23 Behold the storm of the Lord! Wrath has gone forth, a whirling tempest; it will burst upon the head of the wicked. 24 The fierce anger of the Lord will not turn back until he has executed and accomplished the intentions of his mind. In the latter days you will understand this. 31:1 “At that time, declares the LORD, I will be the God of all the clans of Israel, and they shall be my people.” 2 Thus says the Lord: “The people who survived the sword [violence of the captivities] found grace in the wilderness; when Israel sought for rest,”  
Jeremiah 30:18-24, 31:1-2 ESV (KJV, NRSV) *Cross-reference to Revelation 12:14 below*

9 And it shall come to pass in that day, that I will seek to destroy all the nations that come against Jerusalem. 10 And I will pour upon the house of David, and upon the inhabitants of Jerusalem, the spirit of grace and of supplications: and they shall look upon me whom they have pierced, and they shall mourn for him, as one mourneth for his only son, and shall be in bitterness for him, as one that is in bitterness for his firstborn.

Zechariah 12:9-10 KJV (ESV, NIV) *See Hosea 2:14-23; [1 Peter 1:10](#); Psalm 102:12-16*

9 They that put their trust in him shall understand the truth: and such as be faithful in love shall abide with him: for grace and mercy is to his saints, and he hath care for his elect.

Wisdom of Solomon 3:9 KJV (NRSV) *See also Wisdom of Solomon 4:15, Zechariah 4:[Z](#)*

1 And there appeared a great wonder in heaven; a woman clothed with the sun, and the moon under her feet, and upon her head a crown of twelve stars [Tribes of Israel]: ... 14 And to the woman were given two wings of a great eagle, that she might fly into the wilderness, into her place, where she is nourished [this is grace being the receiving of the Gospel in the wilderness of Europe after disobedience and divorce (deportations) from Yahweh] for a time, and times, and half a time [3.5], from the face of the serpent. Revelation 12:1, 14 KJV “*Time [1], and times [2], and half a time [0.5]*” is the half-seven times punishment ( $7/2 = 3.5$ ) prophesied in the Law (only given to Israel) in Leviticus 26:18. It is also in Daniel and in Revelation: chapters 11-13 ( $3.5 * 2 = 7$ ). Having started with the deportations in ~741 BC, 2520 (=  $7 * 360$ ) years later is ~1779; *See also: Ezekiel 20:34-37*

## Wife of God is Israel: the Bride, Betrothed to Christ (Genesis 3:15 seed of the Woman: the (Roman) Israelites of 16:20):

12 Go and proclaim these words toward the north, and say, **Return**, thou backsliding **Israel**, saith the LORD; and I will not cause mine anger to fall upon you: for I am merciful, saith the LORD, and I will not keep anger for ever. 13 Only acknowledge thine iniquity, **that thou hast transgressed against the LORD** thy God, and hast **scattered** thy ways to the strangers under every green tree, and ye have not **obeyed** my voice, saith the LORD. 14 Turn, O **backsliding children**, saith the LORD; for **I am married unto you**: and I will take you one of a city, and two **of a family**, and I will bring you to **Zion**:  
Jeremiah 3:12-14 KJV (ASV, ERV, NIV) *Cross-reference to Ezekiel 16, Isaiah 54:5, 61, 62*

31 “The days are coming,” declares the Lord, “when I will make a **new covenant** with the **people of Israel and with the people of Judah**. 32 It will not be like the **covenant I made with their ancestors** when I took them by the hand to lead them out of Egypt, because they **broke my covenant**, **though I was a husband to them**,” declares the Lord. 33 “This is **the covenant I will make with the people of Israel** after that time,” declares the Lord. “I will put my **law in their minds and write it on their hearts**. I will be their God, and they will be **my people**.”

Jeremiah 31:31-33 NIV (ESV, KJV, NRSV) *Cited by Paul in Hebrews 8:8-12*

1:10 Yet the number of the children of **Israel** shall be **as the sand of the sea**, which cannot be measured nor numbered; and it shall come to pass, that in the place where it was said unto them, Ye are not my people, there it shall be said unto them, **Ye are the sons of the living God** ... 2:7 And she shall follow after her lovers, but she shall not overtake them; and she shall seek them, but shall not find them: then shall she say, **I will go and return to my first husband** [accepting of the Gospel by Europeans]; for then was it better with me than now. 19 And I will **betroth thee** unto me for ever; yea, I will **betroth thee** unto me **in righteousness**, and in judgment, and **in lovingkindness**, and **in mercies**. 20 I will even **betroth thee** unto me **in faithfulness**: and thou shalt know the Lord.

Hosea 1:10, 2:7, 19-20 KJV (ESV, NIV) *Cross-reference to Ezekiel 16, Joel 2:15-16*

9 And there came unto me one of the seven angels which had the seven vials full of the seven last plagues, and talked with me, saying, Come hither, **I will shew thee the bride**, the **Lamb's wife** [Christ's wife]. 10 And he carried me away in the spirit to **a great and high mountain**, and **shewed me that great city, the holy Jerusalem**, descending out of heaven from God, 11 Having the glory of God: and her light was like unto a stone most precious, even like a jasper stone, clear as crystal; 12 And had a wall great and high, and had **twelve gates**, and at the gates **twelve angels**, and names written thereon, which are **the names of the twelve tribes of the children of Israel**:

Revelation 21:9-12 KJV (ESV, NIV, NRSV) *Rev 17:9-10 cross-referenced to the Parable of the Samaritan Woman, who had 5 husbands and was at that time with a sixth; This is exactly what Revelation 17:9-10 is referencing: Israel as the Wife of Yahweh.*<sup>23</sup>

---

<sup>23</sup> <https://www.calebsjournal.com/the-woman-at-the-well-and-her-husbands/>



## Romans 7 could only apply to Israel: Wife of Yahweh God is Israel (having given the law to Israel only: Exodus 24):

If a man commits adultery with the wife of his neighbour, both the adulterer and the adulteress shall be put to death.

Leviticus 20:10 NRSV (ESV, KJV, NIV) *Israel should be put to death for being unfaithful*

“You adulterous wife! You prefer strangers to your own husband!”

Ezekiel 16:32 NIV (ESV, KJV, NRSV) *Yahweh God addressing His adulterous wife Israel*

1 Or do you not know, brothers—for I am speaking to those who know the law—that the law is binding on a person only as long as he lives? 2 For a married woman is bound by law to her husband while he lives, but if her husband dies she is released from the law of marriage. 3 Accordingly, she will be called an adulteress if she lives with another man while her husband is alive. But if her husband dies, she is free from that law, and if she marries another man she is not an adulteress. 4 Likewise, my brothers, you also have died to the law through the body of Christ, so that you may belong to another, to him who has been raised from the dead, in order that we may bear fruit for God.

Romans 7:1-4 ESV (KJV, NIV, NRSV)

The wife is bound by the law as long as her husband liveth; but if her husband be dead, she is at liberty to be married to whom she will; only in the Lord.

1 Corinthians 7:39 KJV (ESV, NIV, NRSV) *Deu 24:4: Christ dies, then takes Israel back*

6 Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, unto whom God imputeth righteousness without works, 7 Saying, Blessed are they whose iniquities are forgiven, and whose sins are covered. 8 Blessed is the man to whom the Lord will not impute sin.  
Romans 4:6-8 KJV (ESV, NIV, NRSV) Jacob is the servant whether obedient or not

13 For the promise, that he should be the heir of the world, was not to Abraham, or to his seed, through the law, but through the righteousness of faith. 14 For if they which are of the law be heirs, faith is made void, and the promise made of none effect: 15 Because the law worketh wrath: for where no law is, there is no transgression [only Israel is given the law so no one else could transgress the law and need redemption] 16 Therefore it is of faith, that it might be by grace; to the end the promise might be sure to all the seed; not to that only which is of the law, but to that also which is of the faith of Abraham; who is the father of us all,

Romans 4:13-17 KJV (ASV); *KJV has an unnecessary comma in verse 13 after “seed”*

Therefore he is the mediator of a new covenant, so that those who are called may receive the promised eternal inheritance, since a death has occurred that redeems them [Israel] from the transgressions committed under the first covenant [the law: that an adulterous wife (Israel) should be put to death, having profaned herself in physical adultery with other nations: Malachi 2:10-11 KJV, Ezra 9:1-2].

Hebrews 9:15 ESV (KJV, NIV) *Testament and covenant can be considered synonyms*

## Sprinkled with Blood, Blood is Poured for Israel, Israel Forgiven

He said to them, ‘This is my **blood of the covenant**, which is **poured out for many**.  
Mark 14:24 NRSV (ESV, KJV, NIV) *Matthew 26:28, Luke 22:20, 1 Corinthians 11:25*

1 Peter, an apostle of Jesus Christ, **To God’s elect**, **exiles scattered** throughout the provinces of Pontus, Galatia, Cappadocia, Asia and Bithynia, **2 who have been chosen according to the foreknowledge** of God the Father, through the **sanctifying** work of the Spirit, **to be obedient** to **Jesus Christ** and **sprinkled with his blood**: Grace and peace be yours in abundance.

1 Peter 1:1-2 NIV (ESV, KJV) *See: Isaiah 52*

15 For this reason Christ is the mediator of a **new covenant**, that **those who are called** may receive the **promised eternal inheritance**—now that he has died as a ransom **to set them free from the sins committed under the first covenant**. 16 In the case of a will, it is necessary to prove the death of the one who made it, 17 **because a will is in force only when somebody has died**; it never takes effect while the one who made it is living. 18 This is why even **the first covenant was not put into effect without blood**. 19 When **Moses** had proclaimed every command of the law to **all the people**, he took the blood of calves, together with water, scarlet wool and branches of hyssop, and **sprinkled** the scroll and **all the people**. 20 He said, **“This is the blood of the covenant, which God has commanded you to keep.”** 21 In the same way, he sprinkled with the blood both the tabernacle and everything used in its ceremonies. 22 In fact, the law requires that nearly everything be cleansed with blood, and without the shedding of blood there is no forgiveness.

Hebrews 9:15-22 NIV (KJV, ESV) *Paul is citing Exodus 24:8, confirming that Israel is forgiven of sins committed under the first covenant*

24 and are justified by his [Yahweh God’s] **grace** as a **gift, through the redemption** that is in Christ Jesus, 25 whom God put forward as a **propitiation by his blood**, to be received **by faith** [obedience to Christ cleanses the children of Israel]. This was to show God’s righteousness, because in his divine forbearance he had passed over former sins [“forthcoming sins” in CNT].

**Romans** 3:24-25 ESV (KJV, NIV, NRSV)

7 “Blessed are those whose transgressions are forgiven, whose sins are covered. 8 Blessed is the one whose sin the Lord will never count against them.” 14 For if those who depend on the law are **heirs**, **faith** means nothing and the **promise** is worthless, 15 because the law brings wrath. And **where there is no law there is no transgression**.  
Romans 4:7-8, 14-15 NIV (KJV, ESV) *The Faith of Abraham would mean nothing*

*More Context: Only those under the law could have transgressed the law, not those who only “practice the law” and had never been under the first covenant. Therefore, only the Children of Israel could have transgressed the law, being the only people to have received the law. Those not under the law cannot be forgiven of transgressions nor redeemed, and are also not disciplined by Yahweh God in order to be corrected for not following the law: they are bastards (Hebrews 12:8 KJV).*

## Law Only Given to Israel, which is the First Covenant:

5 And he sent young men of **the people of Israel**, who offered burnt offerings and sacrificed peace offerings of oxen to the Lord. 6 And Moses took half of the blood and put it in basins, and half of the blood he threw against the altar. 7 Then he took the **Book of the Covenant** and read it in the hearing of **the people**. And they said, **“All that the Lord has spoken we will do, and we will be obedient.”** 8 And Moses **took the blood and threw it on the people** and said, “Behold **the blood of the covenant** that the Lord has made with you in accordance with all these words.”

Exodus 24:5-8 ESV (KJV, NIV, NRSV) *The Blood of the Covenant is w/Pure-Blooded Israel*

1 And this is the blessing, wherewith **Moses the man of God blessed the children of Israel** before his death. 2 And he said, The Lord came from Sinai, and rose up from Seir unto them; he shined forth from mount Paran, and he came with ten thousands of **saints**: **from his right hand went a fiery law for them**. 3 Yea, he loved **the people**; all **his saints** are in thy hand: and they sat down at thy feet; every one shall receive of thy words. 4 **Moses commanded us a law, even the inheritance of the congregation of Jacob**.

Deuteronomy 33:1-4 KJV (ESV, NIV, NRSV)

19 He has revealed his word **to Jacob, his laws and decrees to Israel**. 20 **He has done this for no other nation**; they **do not know** his laws. Praise the Lord.

Psalms 147:19-20 NIV (ESV, KJV, NRSV)

**the people of Israel**. Theirs is the **adoption to sonship**; theirs the divine glory, the **covenants**, **the receiving of the law**, the **temple worship** and the **promises**.

Romans 9:4 NIV (ESV, KJV)

23 Now before faith came, **we were imprisoned and guarded under the law** until faith would be revealed. 24 Therefore the law was **our disciplinarian** until Christ came, so that **we** might be justified by faith. 25 But now that faith has come, **we** are no longer **subject to a disciplinarian**, 26 for **in Christ Jesus you are all children of God through faith** [through the faith of Abraham, from that seed of the promise he believed in].

Galatians 3:23-26 NRSV (ESV, GNV, KJV) “we”, “our”, etc. imply Galatians are Israelites

which had the golden altar of incense and the gold-covered ark of the covenant. This ark contained the gold jar of manna, Aaron’s staff that had budded, and **the stone tablets of the covenant**.

Hebrews 9:4 NIV (ESV, KJV, NRSV) *The tablets contained the law, which is the first covenant, and only given to Israel, fleshly Israelites*

18 This is why even **the first covenant** was not put into effect without blood. 19 When Moses had proclaimed **every command of the law to all the people**, he took the blood of calves, together with water, scarlet wool and branches of hyssop, and **sprinkled** the scroll and **all the people**. 20 He said, “This is the **blood of the covenant**, which God has **commanded you to keep**.”

Hebrews 9:18-20 NIV (ESV, KJV, NRSV) *Obedience to God necessarily includes keeping the bloodline pure: the Blood of the Covenant; Christ’s Blood was pure*



## Hearts: Law Written on Israel's Hearts (New Circumcision):

2 Look unto **Abraham your father**, and unto **Sarah that bare you**: for **I called him alone**, and blessed him, and **increased him**. 3 For the LORD shall **comfort Zion**: he will comfort all her waste places; and he will make her wilderness like Eden, and her desert like the garden of the LORD; joy and gladness shall be found therein, thanksgiving, and the voice of melody. 4 Harken unto me, **my people**; and give ear unto me, O **my nation**: for **a law shall proceed from me**, and I will make my judgment to rest for a light of **the people**. 5 My righteousness is near; my salvation is gone forth, and mine arms shall judge **the people**; the isles shall wait upon me, and on mine arm shall they trust. 6 Lift up your eyes to the heavens, and look upon the earth beneath: for the heavens shall vanish away like smoke, and the earth shall wax old like a garment, and they that dwell therein shall die in like manner: but my salvation shall be for ever, and my righteousness shall not be abolished. 7 Harken unto me, ye that know righteousness, **the people in whose heart is my law**; fear ye not the reproach of men, neither be ye afraid of their revilings.

Isaiah 51:2-7 KJV (ASV, ESV, NRSV) *Only Abraham was increased, which is the Seed of the Promise, being Israel, so this prophecy is entirely about Israel, which the other Biblical concepts also corroborate: Zion; Christ's Inheritance ("my people"); etc.*

31 Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will make **a new covenant** with **the house of Israel, and with the house of Judah**: 32 not according to **the covenant that I made with their fathers** in the day that I took them by the hand to bring them out of the land of Egypt; which my covenant they brake, although **I was an husband unto them**, saith the LORD: 33 but **this shall be the covenant** that **I will make with the house of Israel**; After those days, saith the LORD, **I will put my law in their inward parts, and write it in their hearts**; and will be their God, and they shall be **my people**.

Jeremiah 31:31-33 KJV (ESV, NIV, NRSV) *Written and Prophesied: Deuteronomy 30:1-8*

This is **the covenant** that **I will make with the house of Israel** after those days, says the Lord: **I will put my laws** in their minds, and **write them on their hearts**, and I will be their God, and they shall be **my people**.

Hebrews 8:10 NRSV (ESV, KJV, NIV) *See also Hebrews 10:14-17*

And you show that you are a letter from Christ delivered by us, written not with ink but with the Spirit of the living God, not on tablets of stone but on **tablets of human hearts**. 2 Corinthians 3:3 ESV (KJV, NIV, NRSV) *Corinthians are Israelites, and Paul is writing to people he believed to be Israelites because Christ's letter (law) was on their tablets of human hearts, as the prophets had written: See also Ezekiel 36:25-26 (see verse 1)*

14 For when [those of the] **nations**, which have no law, practice by nature the things of the law, these, having no law, are a law to themselves; 15 **who shew the work of the law written in their hearts**, their conscience also bearing witness, and their thoughts accusing or else excusing themselves between themselves;)

Romans 2:14-15 DARBY *Other translations use "Gentiles" instead of "Nations"; it should rather be **the Nations** of Israel, as the prophets tell us about the law written on Israel's hearts: Isaiah, Jeremiah and Ezekiel above*

## Sheep, Flock: the Israelites are Fed, Sheep of Yahweh God:

1 O God, the nations have come into [your inheritance](#); they have defiled your holy temple; they have laid Jerusalem in ruins. 2 They have given the bodies of [your servants](#) to [the birds of the heavens](#) for food, the flesh of your faithful [to the beasts of the earth](#). 6 Pour out your anger on [the nations that do not know you](#), and on the kingdoms that do not call upon your name! 7 For they have devoured **Jacob** and laid waste his habitation. 8 [Do not remember against us our former iniquities](#); let your compassion come speedily to meet us, for we are brought very low. 13 **But we [your people](#), the sheep of your pasture**, will give thanks to you [forever](#); from generation to generation we will recount your Praise.

Psalms 79:1-2, 6-8, 13 ESV (KJV, NIV, NRSV) *Psalms 74:1-2, 78:52, 95:7, 100:3, 119:176*

11 “For thus says the Lord God: Behold, I, **I myself will search for my sheep** and will seek them out. 12 As a shepherd seeks out his flock when he is among his sheep that have been [scattered](#), so will [I seek out my sheep, and I will rescue them](#) from all places where they have been [scattered](#) on a day of clouds and thick darkness. 13 **And I will bring them out from the peoples and gather them from the countries**, and will bring them into their own land. **And I will feed them** on the **mountains of Israel**, by the ravines, and in all the inhabited places of the country. 14 I will feed them with good pasture, **and on the mountain heights of Israel** shall be their grazing land. There they shall lie down in good grazing land, and on rich pasture **they shall feed on the mountains of Israel**. 15 **I myself will be the shepherd** of my sheep, and **I myself** will make them lie down, declares the Lord God. 23 And I will set up over them one shepherd, **my servant David [Christ]**, and he shall feed them: **he shall feed them and be their shepherd**.

Ezekiel 34:11-15, 23 ESV (KJV, NIV, NRSV) *See also: 34:6; Jeremiah 50:4-6, 17*

5 **These twelve** Jesus sent out with the following instructions: ‘Go nowhere among the Gentiles [heathen], and enter no town of the Samaritans, 6 **but go rather to the lost sheep of the house of Israel**.

Matthew 10:5-6 ESV (ASV, KJV, NRSV) *The Gospel message is for Israel only: to feed on*

He that is not **with me** is against me; and he that **gathereth not [sheep] with me scattereth abroad**.

Matthew 12:30 KJV (ESV, NIV, NRSV): Luke 11:23

**He answered**, “I was sent **only to the lost sheep of the house of Israel**.”

Matthew 15:24 ESV (GNV, KJV, NRSV)

26 but [you do not believe because you are not my sheep](#) [speaking to [non-Israelites in Judaea](#)]. 27 **My sheep listen to my voice; I know them**, and **they follow me**.

John 10:26-27 NIV (DRA, GNV, KJV) [Judaea was mixed-race and multicultural](#)

Now the God of peace, that brought again from the dead our Lord Jesus, **that great shepherd of the sheep**, [through the blood](#) of the [everlasting covenant](#)

Hebrews 13:20 KJV (ESV, NIV, NRSV) *Paul, writing to Hebrews, his [brethren](#) of verse 22*

## Children of Yahweh God are Israelites (Christ isn't Only Son):

1 You are the sons of the Lord your God. You shall not cut yourselves or make any baldness on your foreheads for the dead. 2 For you are a people holy to the Lord your God, and the Lord has chosen you to be a people for his treasured possession, out of all the peoples who are on the face of the earth.

Deuteronomy 14:1-2 ESV (KJV, NIV, NRSV) "Sons" = "children"; Only Israel given Law

Yet the Israelites will be like the sand on the seashore, which cannot be measured or counted. In the place where it was said to them, 'You are not my people,' they will be called 'children of the living God.'

Hosea 1:10 NIV (ASV, KJV, DRA) Only Children of God are Brethren to one another

Which was the son of Enos, which was the son of Seth, which was the son of Adam, which was the son of God.

Luke 3:38 KJV (ESV, NIV, NRSV) Adam, being a son of God, means Christ is not the "Only Begotten" son, but one of many of the race of Adam, and his legitimate children after him: only legitimate children could possibly be considered brethren to one another

3 For I could wish that myself were accursed from Christ ["the anointed" in CNT] for my brethren, my kinsmen according to the flesh: 4 Who are Israelites; to whom pertaineth the adoption, and the glory, and the covenants, and the giving of the law, and the service of God, and the promises; 5 Whose are the fathers [patriarchs], and of whom as concerning the flesh Christ came, who is over all, God blessed for ever. Amen. Romans 9:3-5 KJV (ESV, NIV, NRSV) Adoption: the children have no choice in who adopts them; However, the CNT has "position of sons" instead, which is the literal meaning of the Greek compound word: "placement" + "sons" = position of sons; the Children of Israel are those of prophecy and in the law to be "Children of God", as in Deuteronomy

22 And behold, a Canaanite woman [pricks in your eyes, blinding you] from that region came out and was crying, "Have mercy on me, O Lord, Son of David; my daughter is severely oppressed by a demon." 23 But he did not answer her a word. And his disciples came and begged him, saying, "Send her away, for she is crying out after us." 24 He answered, "I was sent only to the lost sheep of the house of Israel." 25 But she came and knelt before him, saying, "Lord, help me." 26 And he answered, "It is not right to take the children's bread and throw it to the dogs [she's a dog, not a sheep]." 27 She said, "Yes, Lord, yet even the dogs eat the crumbs that fall from their masters' table." 28 Then Jesus answered her, "O woman, great is your faith [belief]! Be it done for you as you desire [she only cared for her will, not God's Will]." And her daughter was healed instantly [only temporal fleshly relief, nothing else granted].

Matthew 15:22-28 ESV (KJV, NIV, NRSV) The Apostles and Christ did not write to nor feed Canaanites; they did not compare Canaanites to Sheep, or Yahweh God's children, but to unclean dogs (that return to their own vomit: 2 Peter 2 on the Fallen Angels)

Do not give dogs what is sacred; do not throw your pearls to pigs. If you do, they may trample them under their feet, and turn and tear you to pieces.

Matthew 7:6 NIV (ESV, KJV, NRSV) False brethren: Galatians 2:4: Not children of Adam

## Anointed: Only the Children of Israel:

Say to the **Israelites**, 'This is to be my sacred **anointing oil for the generations to come**.  
Exodus 30:31 NIV (ESV, KJV, NRSV) *This is for all Israel after their generations*

1 Why do the nations conspire, and the peoples plot in vain? 2 The kings of the earth set themselves, and the rulers take counsel together, against the Lord **and his anointed**, saying, 3 'Let us burst their bonds asunder, and cast their cords from us.' 4 He who sits in the heavens laughs; the Lord has them in derision. 5 Then he will speak to them in his wrath, and terrify them in his fury, saying, 6 '**I have set my king on Zion, my holy hill.**' 7 I will tell of the decree of the Lord: He said to me, 'You are my son; today I have begotten you. 8 Ask of me, and **I will make the nations your heritage**, and **the ends of the earth your possession**. 9 You shall break them with a rod of iron, and **dash them in pieces like a potter's vessel**.' 10 Now therefore, O kings, be wise; be warned, O rulers of the earth. 11 Serve the Lord with fear, with trembling 12 kiss his feet, or he will be angry, and you will perish in the way; for his wrath is quickly kindled. Happy are all who take refuge in him.

Psalms 2:1-12 NRSV (ESV, NIV) *Cross-reference to **Romans 9:22***

6 O **offspring of Abraham**, his **servant**, **children of Jacob**, his **chosen ones**! ... 12 When they were few in number, of little account, and sojourners in it, 13 wandering from nation to nation, from one kingdom to another people, 14 he allowed no one to oppress them; he rebuked kings on their account, 15 Saying, 'Touch not **my anointed ones**, do my prophets no harm!'

Psalms 105:6, 12-15 ESV (KJV, NIV, NRSV) *Quote from 1 Chronicles 16:22*

Thou didst go forth for **the salvation of Thy people**, For **the salvation of Thine anointed**. Thou didst strike **the head of the house [family] of the evil** To lay him open from thigh to neck.

Habakkuk 3:13 NASB (ESV, GNV, NRSV)

1 Moreover, **brethren**, I would not that ye should be ignorant, **how that all our fathers were under the cloud, and all passed through the sea**; ... 18 Behold **Israel after the flesh**: are not they which eat of the sacrifices partakers of the altar?" ... 2 Cor. 1:21 Now he which stablisheth us with you in Christ, and **hath anointed us**, is God;  
1 Corinthians 10:1, 18; 2 Corinthians 1:21 KJV (ESV, NIV, NRSV) *See also: [1 Cor. 10:1-11](#)*

"But you have **an anointing from the Holy One**, and **all of you** know the truth."

1 John 2:20 NIV (ASV, ESV, NRSV) *John 1:5 implies none of the recipients are in darkness*

"But the **anointing which ye have received of him** abideth in you, and ye need not that any man teach you: but as **the same anointing teacheth you of all things**, and is truth, and is no lie, and even as it hath taught you, **ye shall abide in him**."

1 John 2:27 KJV (ESV, NIV, NRSV) *The anointing is from God, not of ourselves*

See [here for more "anointed" examples in the New Testament](#) in the CNT

## Four (Corners) (Ends of) of the Earth, World, Winds, are the Children of Israel, and shall fill the Earth, World:

16 And for the precious things of the earth and fulness thereof, and for the good will of him that dwelt in the bush: let the blessing come upon the head of Joseph, and upon the top of the head of him that was separated from his [brethren](#). 17 His glory is like the firstling of his bullock, and his horns are like the horns of unicorns: with them he shall [push the people together to the ends of the earth](#): and [they are the ten thousands of Ephraim, and they are the thousands of Manasseh](#).

Deuteronomy 33:16-17 KJV (ESV, NIV, NRSV) *Matthew 24:31 prophecies the gathering*

The [adversaries](#) of the Lord [shall be broken to pieces](#); against them he will thunder in heaven. [The Lord will judge the ends of the earth](#); he will give strength to his king and exalt the horn of [his anointed](#).”

1 Samuel 2:10 ESV (KJV, NIV, NRSV) *Israel will be judged, being the “ends of the earth”: His anointed; the adversaries (definition of satan is “adversary”) will be broken to pieces ([broken bottle](#) nation)*

Hear therefore, O ye kings, and understand; learn, ye that be [judges of the ends of the earth](#). 2 Give ear, ye that [rule the people](#), and glory in the [multitude of nations](#).

Wisdom of Solomon 6:1-2 KJV

27 [All the ends of the world](#) shall remember and turn unto the LORD: and [all the kindreds](#) [families] of the [Genesis 10] [nations](#) shall worship before thee.

Psalms 22:27 KJV (ESV, NIV, NRSV) *Cross-reference to Acts 17:26-27, Deuteronomy 32:8*

He shall cause them that come of [Jacob to take root](#): [Israel shall blossom and bud](#), and [fill the face of the world with fruit](#).

Isaiah 27:6 KJV (ESV, NIV, NRSV) *Fruit are children: see Gen 1:28, Deu 7:13, Luke 1:42*

8 But you, [Israel](#), my [servant](#), [Jacob](#), whom I have [chosen](#), the [offspring of Abraham](#), my friend; 9 [you whom I took from the ends of the earth](#), and [called](#) from its farthest [corners](#), saying to you, ‘You are my [servant](#), I have [chosen](#) you [and not cast you off](#)’; 10 do not fear, for I am with you, do not be afraid, for I am your God; I will strengthen you, I will help you, I will uphold you with my victorious right hand.

Isaiah 41:8-10 NRSV (ESV, KJV, NIV) *See also: Isaiah 45:17-22*

11 Behold, [the Lord has proclaimed to the end of the earth](#): Say to the [daughter of Zion](#), “Behold, your salvation comes; behold, his reward is with him, and his recompense before him.” 12 And they shall be called [The Holy People](#), The [Redeemed of the Lord](#); and you shall be called Sought Out [Matthew 15:24], A [City Not Forsaken](#).  
Isaiah 62:11-12 ESV (NIV, NRSV) *See also: Micah 5:2-4*

And he will send his angels with a loud trumpet call, [and they will gather his elect from the four winds, from one end of the heavens to the other](#).

Matthew 24:31 NIV (ESV, KJV, NRSV)



## Servant of Yahweh God, Israel, Jacob:

for **the Israelites belong to me** as servants. **They are my servants**, whom I brought out of Egypt. I am the Lord your God.

Leviticus 25:55 NIV (ESV, KJV)

**you his servants**, the **descendants of Abraham**, his **chosen** ones, the **children of Jacob**.  
Psalms 105:6 NIV (ESV, KJV)

But **thou, Israel, art my servant, Jacob** whom I have **chosen, the seed of Abraham** my friend.

Isaiah 41:8 KJV (ESV, NIV, NLT)

54 He hath given help to **Israel his servant**, **That he might remember mercy** 55 (**As he spake unto our fathers**) Toward **Abraham and his seed** for ever.

Luke 1:54-55 ASV (ESV, KJV, NIV) *Christ: the works of the world are evil: John 7:7*

4 **Who are Israelites; to whom pertaineth** the adoption, and the glory, and the **covenants**, and the **giving of the law**, and **the service of God**, and the **promises**;

Romans 9:4 KJV (ASV, DRA, GNV) *See also: Romans 14:4, 2 Corinthians 9:1*

## Known by God: Israel (only):

Hear this word that the LORD hath spoken against you, **O children of Israel**, against the **whole family** which I brought up from the land of Egypt, saying, **You only have I known of all the families of the earth**: therefore I will punish you for all your iniquities.

Amos 3:1-2 KJV (ASV, ESV)

**I am the Good Shepherd** and **I know Mine** and Mine know Me

John 10:14 NIV (KJV, ESV) *About the Sheep: John 10 is about the Sheep (Israel)*

**My sheep** hear my voice, and **I know them**, and they follow me:

John 10:27 KJV (ESV, NIV) *Only His Sheep can hear His voice; goats cannot understand*

- Relevant parable for both, color-coded in **cyan** (for **servant, worker**); and **yellow** (for whom he **knows/doesn't know**); belief/works are not everything:

21 Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that **doeth** the will of my Father which is in heaven. 22 Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? 23 And then will I profess unto them, **I never knew you**: depart from me, ye that **work** iniquity.

Matthew 7:21-23 KJV (ASV, ESV, GNV) *After denying eternal life to bad trees, bad fruit*

He answered, "I was sent **only** to the **lost sheep** of the house of Israel."

Matthew 15:24 ESV (ASV, GNV, KJV) *See also: Matthew 19:28*

## Zion, Jerusalem: allegories for people of Israel in Prophecy<sup>24</sup>

Extol the Lord, **Jerusalem**; praise your God, **Zion**.

Psalm 147:12 NIV (ESV, GNV, KJV) *These can also be the **Seats of Government of Israel***

I have put my words in your mouth and covered you with the shadow of my hand— I who set the heavens in place, who laid the foundations of the earth, and who **say to Zion**, ‘**You are my people**.’

Isaiah 51:16 NIV (ESV, KJV) *Yahweh punishes those who inflict more pain upon Israel*

1 Awake, awake; put on thy strength, **O Zion**; put on thy beautiful garments, **O Jerusalem, the holy city**: for henceforth there shall no more come into thee the uncircumcised and the **unclean**. 2 **Shake thyself from the dust; arise, and sit down, O Jerusalem: loose thyself from the bands of thy neck, O captive daughter of Zion**. [The children of Israel of the captivities] 3 For thus saith the LORD, Ye have sold yourselves for nought; and **ye shall be redeemed** without money... 7 How beautiful upon the mountains are the feet of him that bringeth **good tidings** [**jews did not accept the Gospel**], that publisheth peace; that bringeth **good tidings** of good [the Gospel, which only Europeans accepted], that publisheth salvation; **that saith unto Zion, Thy God reigneth!** 8 Thy watchmen shall lift up the voice; with the voice together shall they sing: for they shall see eye to eye, when the LORD shall bring again **Zion**.

Isaiah 52:1-3, 7-8 KJV (ESV, NIV) *See also: Jer 30:17-24, 31:1-2; Zec 1:14-19, 2:10-12*

And many **nations** shall come, and say, Come, and let us go up to the **mountain of the LORD**, and to the **house of the God of Jacob**; and he will teach us of his ways, and we will walk in his paths: for **the law shall go forth** of **Zion**, and **the word of the LORD from Jerusalem**.

Micah 4:2 KJV (ESV, GNV) *Cross-reference: Isaiah 2:3*

Writhe in agony, **Daughter Zion** [children of those who were in Zion, the place], like a **woman in labor**, for now you must leave the city to camp in the open field. You will go to Babylon; there **you will be rescued**. There the Lord will **redeem** you out of the hand of your enemies. But now **many nations** are gathered against you. They say, “Let **her** be **defiled**, let our eyes gloat over **Zion!**”

Micah 4:10-11 NIV (ESV, KJV, NRSV) *Compare to Habakkuk 3:6 ESV, Isaiah 62:11*

1 Then I saw a **new heaven** [government] and a **new earth** [new form of God’s people], for the first heaven and the first earth had passed away, and the **sea** [fallen angels] was no more. 2 And I saw the **holy city**, new **Jerusalem**, coming down out of heaven from God, **prepared as a bride** [Israel] **adorned for her husband**. 3 And I heard a loud voice **from the throne** saying, “Behold, the **dwelling place of God is with man**. He will dwell with them, and **they will be his people**, and God himself will be with them as **their God**.”

Revelation 22:1-3 ESV (KJV, NIV) *Jerusalem is the bride, which is the children of Israel*

---

<sup>24</sup> <https://christogenea.org/podcasts/revelation-yahshua-christ-part-15-birth-new-world-order>

## Saints, Holy People, (Separate, Sanctified) the Israelites:

5 Gather my saints together unto me; those that have made a covenant with me by sacrifice. 6 And the heavens shall declare his righteousness: for God is judge himself. Selah. 7 Hear, O my people, and I will speak; O Israel, and I will testify against thee: I am God, even thy God.

Psalms 50:5-7 KJV (ASV, GNV, NIV) See also: Psalm 37:28, 149:1-2

27 And he that searcheth the hearts knoweth what is the mind of the Spirit, because he maketh intercession for the saints according to the will of God. 28 And we know that all things work together for good to them that love God, to them who are the called according to his purpose. 29 For whom he did foreknow, he also did predestinate to be conformed to the image of his Son, that he might be the firstborn among many brethren. 30 Moreover whom he did predestinate, them he also called: and whom he called, them he also justified: and whom he justified, them he also glorified.

Romans 8:27-30 KJV (ESV, NIV, NRSV)

14 Be ye not unequally yoked together with unbelievers [“untrustworthy aliens” in the CNT]: for what fellowship hath righteousness with unrighteousness? and what communion hath light with darkness? 15 And what concord hath Christ with Belial? or what part hath he that believeth with an infidel? 16 And what agreement hath the temple of God with idols? for ye are the temple of the living God; as God hath said, I will dwell in them, and walk in them; and I will be their God, and they [Israel] shall be my people. 17 Wherefore come out from among them, and be ye separate, saith the Lord, and touch not the unclean thing [KJV admits to adding the word “thing”, being in italics; CNT does not have “thing”]; and I will receive you. 18 And will be a Father unto you, and ye shall be my sons and daughters, saith the Lord Almighty. 7:1 Having therefore these promises, dearly beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all filthiness of the flesh and spirit, perfecting holiness in the fear of God.

2 Corinthians 6:14-18, 7:1 KJV (ESV, NIV, NRSV) in v. 16-18 Paul is citing and/or referencing<sup>25</sup>: v. 16: Leviticus 26:12, Jeremiah 32:38, Ezekiel 37:27; v. 17: Isaiah 52:11, Ezekiel 20:34-41; v. 18: 2 Samuel 7:8-14; Each of these OT citations address Israel

2 He called out with a mighty voice, ‘Fallen, fallen is Babylon the great! It has become a dwelling-place of demons, a haunt of every foul spirit, a haunt of every foul bird, a haunt of every foul and hateful beast. 3 For all the nations have drunk of the wine of the wrath of her fornication, and the kings of the earth have committed fornication with her, and the merchants of the earth have grown rich from the power of her luxury.’ 4 Then I heard another voice from heaven saying, ‘Come out of her, my people, so that you do not take part in her sins, and so that you do not share in her plagues;

Revelation 18:2-4 NRSV (ESV, KJV, NIV) *The money changing merchants: easier for camel to pass through eye of a needle than for the rich to see the Kingdom: the jews own the banking industry and make trillions: John 2:15*

See also Exodus 19:5, Luke 1:67-78; 1 Cor 6:19-20; Titus 2:14; 1 Peter 1:1-3, 2:9

<sup>25</sup> <https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=lev+26&version=ESV;KJV;NIV;NRSVA>



## Body of Christ, the Church, is the Children of Israel:

28 Take heed therefore unto yourselves, and to all the flock, over the which the Holy Ghost hath made you overseers, to feed the church of God, which he hath purchased with his own blood. 29 For I know this, that after my departing shall grievous wolves enter in among you, not sparing the flock. 30 Also of your own selves shall men arise, speaking perverse things, to draw away disciples after them. 31 Therefore watch, and remember, that by the space of three years I ceased not to warn every one night and day with tears. 32 And now, brethren, I commend you to God, and to the word of his grace, which is able to build you up, and to give you an inheritance among all them which are sanctified.

Acts 20:28-32 KJV (ESV, NIV, NRSV) *The sheep are only Israelites; Only Israelites are sheep*

1 Or do you not know, brothers—for I am speaking to those who know the law—that the law is binding on a person only as long as he lives? 2 For a married woman is bound by law to her husband while he lives, but if her husband dies she is released from the law of marriage. 3 Accordingly, she will be called an adulteress if she lives with another man while her husband is alive. But if her husband dies, she is free from that law, and if she marries another man she is not an adulteress. 4 Likewise, my brothers, you also have died to the law through the body of Christ, so that you may belong to another, to him who has been raised from the dead, in order that we may bear fruit for God.

Romans 7:1-4 ESV (KJV, NIV, NRSV) *Only Israel is forgiven in the death of Christ*

11 The gifts he gave were that some would be apostles, some prophets, some evangelists, some pastors and teachers, 12 to equip the saints for the work of ministry, for building up the body of Christ, 13 until all of us come to the unity of the faith and of the knowledge of the Son of God, to maturity, to the measure of the full stature of Christ. 14 We must no longer be children, tossed to and fro and blown about by every wind of doctrine, by people's trickery, by their craftiness in deceitful scheming. 15 But speaking the truth in love, we must grow up in every way into him who is the head, into Christ, 16 from whom the whole body, joined and knitted together by every ligament with which it is equipped, as each part is working properly, promotes the body's growth in building itself up in love.

Ephesians 4:11-16 NRSV (ESV, KJV, NIV)

16 The cup of blessing which we bless, is it not the communion of the blood of Christ? The bread which we break, is it not the communion of the body of Christ? 17 For we being many are one bread, and one body: for we are all partakers of that one bread. 18 Behold Israel after the flesh: are not they which eat of the sacrifices partakers of the altar?

1 Corinthians 10:16-18 KJV (ASV, DARBY, DRA, GNV) *The Corinthians are Israelites*

For just as the body is one and has many members, and all the members of the body, being many, are one body, so also the Anointed [Children of Israel].

1 Corinthians 12:12 CNT *Christ cannot be the subject, since the members are many; the "one body" has to be the Anointed Children of Israel, rather than Christ alone*

## Formed, in the Womb: Israel whom Yahweh has Made:

Behold, I am according to thy wish in God's stead: **I also am formed out of the clay.**

Job 33:6 KJV (ESV, NRSV) *Cross-reference: Genesis 2:7: Adam formed of dust of ground*

For **you formed** my inward parts; you **knitted me** together in **my mother's womb.**

Psalms 139:13 ESV (ASV, NIV, NRSV) *(David writing)*

1 But now thus saith **the Lord that created thee, O Jacob**, and **he that formed thee, O Israel**, Fear not: **for I have redeemed thee**, I have called thee by thy name; **thou art mine.** 2 **When thou passest through the waters**, I will be with thee; and through the rivers, **they shall not overflow thee**: when thou walkest through the fire, thou shalt not be burned; neither shall the flame kindle upon thee. 3 For **I am the Lord thy God, the Holy One of Israel, thy Saviour: I gave Egypt for thy ransom, Ethiopia and Seba for thee.** Isaiah 43:1-3 KJV (ESV, NIV, NRSV) *Egypt, Ethiopia, Seba given to Yahweh God's enemies*

Thus says the **Lord who made you, who formed you from the womb** and will help you: Fear not, **O Jacob** my **servant**, Jeshurun whom I have **chosen**. For I will pour water on the thirsty land, and streams on the dry ground; I will pour my Spirit upon your **offspring**, and my blessing on your **descendants**.

Isaiah 44:2-3 ESV (KJV, NIV, NRSV)

21 Remember these, **O Jacob and Israel**; for **thou art my servant: I have formed thee; thou art my servant**: O Israel, thou shalt not be forgotten of me. 22 I have blotted out, as a thick cloud, thy **transgressions**, and, as a cloud, thy sins: **return unto me**; for **I have redeemed thee**. 23 Sing, O ye heavens; for the Lord hath done it: shout, ye lower parts of the earth: break forth into singing, ye mountains, O forest, and every tree therein: **for the Lord hath redeemed Jacob**, and glorified himself in Israel. 24 **Thus saith the Lord, thy redeemer, and he that formed thee from the womb**, I am the Lord that maketh all things; that stretcheth forth the heavens alone; that spreadeth abroad the earth by myself;

Isaiah 44:21-24 KJV (ESV, NIV, NRSV)

13 As it is written, "**Jacob I loved**, but **Esau I hated**." 14 What shall we say then? Is there injustice on God's part? By no means! 15 For he says to Moses, "**I will have mercy on whom I have mercy, and I will have compassion on whom I have compassion.**" 16 So then it depends not on human will or exertion, but on God, who has mercy. 20 **But who are you, O man, to answer back to God?** Will what is molded say to its molder, "Why have you made me like this?" 21 Has the potter no right over **the clay, to make out of the same lump one vessel for honorable use and another for dishonorable use?** 22 What if God, desiring to show his wrath and to make known his power, has endured with much patience **vessels of wrath prepared for destruction**, 23 in order to make known the riches of his glory for vessels of mercy, which he has **prepared beforehand for glory**— 24 **even us whom he has called**, not from the Jews [**Judaeans: Israelites; not Idumean Edomites**] only but also from the **Gentiles** [nations: of Israel]?

Romans 9:13-16, 20-24 ESV (KJV) *God formed both Jacob Israel and Esau Edom; however, Yahweh God **does not take credit for the adulterated seed of Esau**, and so these are the **vessels of destruction: the Edomites**, being waste: Malachi 1:3*

## Called: the Israelites, Abraham and his Offspring

1 But now thus saith the Lord that created thee, O Jacob, and he that formed thee, O Israel, Fear not: for I have redeemed thee, I have called thee by thy name; thou art mine. 2 When thou passest through the waters, I will be with thee; and through the rivers, they shall not overflow thee: when thou walkest through the fire, thou shalt not be burned; neither shall the flame kindle upon thee. 3 For I am the Lord thy God, the Holy One of Israel, thy Saviour: I gave Egypt for thy ransom, Ethiopia and Seba for thee. Isaiah 43:1-3 KJV (ESV, NIV, NRSV) *“Called” here is same as in Isaiah 51 below: H7121*

1 Hearken to me, ye that follow after righteousness, ye that seek the Lord: look unto the rock whence ye are hewn, and to the hole of the pit whence ye are digged. 2 Look unto Abraham your father, and unto Sarah that bare you: for I called him alone, and blessed him, and increased him.  
Isaiah 51:1-2 KJV (ESV, NIV, NRSV) *“Called” here is same as Isaiah 43 above: H7121*

11 though they were not yet born and had done nothing either good or bad—in order that God’s purpose of election might continue, not because of works but because of him who calls— 12 she was told, “The older will serve the younger.” 13 As it is written, “Jacob I loved, but Esau I hated.”  
Romans 9:11-13 ESV (NIV, KJV) *Earlier: Romans 9:7: In Isaac shall your seed be called: Jacob; Further on in Romans 9:24 there is a calling for the vessels of mercy, Jacob*

26 And in this way all Israel will be saved, as it is written, “The Deliverer will come from Zion, he will banish ungodliness from Jacob”; 27 “and this will be my covenant with them when I take away their sins.” 28 As regards the gospel, they are enemies for your sake. But as regards election, they are beloved for the sake of their forefathers. 29 For the gifts and the calling of God are irrevocable.  
Romans 11:26-29 ESV (KJV, NIV, NRSV) *God not a liar, promises are sure: Hebrews 6:18*

And for this cause he is the mediator of the new testament, that by means of death, for the redemption of the transgressions that were under the first testament, they which are called might receive the promise of eternal inheritance.  
Hebrews 9:15 KJV (ESV, NIV) *Only Israel could have committed sin under first covenant*

1 Peter, an apostle of Jesus Christ, To God’s elect, exiles scattered throughout the provinces of Pontus, Galatia, Cappadocia, Asia and Bithynia, 2 who have been chosen according to the foreknowledge of God the Father, through the sanctifying work of the Spirit, to be obedient to Jesus Christ and sprinkled with his blood: Grace and peace be yours in abundance. 15 But just as he who called you is holy, so be holy in all you do; 16 for it is written: “Be holy, because I am holy.”  
1 Peter 1:1-2, 15-16 NIV

But you are a chosen race, a royal priesthood, a holy nation, a people for his own possession, that you may proclaim the excellencies of him who called you out of darkness into his marvelous light.  
1 Peter 2:9 ESV

## Stars are Israel; Fixed: Not to be Moved: like Mountains (Zion), Symbol for Eternity; Unlike the Wanderers (Fallen Angels):

And he brought him [Abraham] forth abroad, and said, Look now toward heaven, and tell the stars, if thou be able to number them: and he said unto him, So shall thy seed [seed of the promise: Israel] be.

Genesis 15:5 KJV (ESV, NIV, NRSV)

Moreover I will appoint a place for my people Israel, and will plant them, that they may dwell in a place of their own, and move no more; neither shall the children of wickedness [children: nothing to do with belief] afflict them any more, as beforetime  
2 Samuel 7:10 KJV (ESV, NIV, NRSV) *Written in Jerusalem: Israel would be planted outside of Israel, and that would be their permanent habitation (Kingdom of Heaven)*

1 The Lord reigneth, he is clothed with majesty; the Lord is clothed with strength, wherewith he hath girded himself: the world also is stablished, that it cannot be moved.  
2 Thy throne is established of old: thou art from everlasting. 3 The floods have lifted up, O Lord, the floods have lifted up their voice; the floods lift up their waves.  
4 The Lord on high is mightier than the noise of many waters, yea, than the mighty waves of the sea. 5 Thy testimonies are very sure: holiness becometh thine house, O Lord, for ever.

Psalms 93:1-5 KJV (ESV, NIV, NRSV) *See also: Psalm 55:22*

2 The Lord builds up Jerusalem; he gathers the outcasts of Israel. 3 He heals the brokenhearted and binds up their wounds. 4 He determines the number of the stars; he gives to all of them their names [names written in the Book of Life: Rev 17:8].

Psalms 147:2-4 KJV (ESV, NIV, NRSV)

11 And by faith even Sarah, who was past childbearing age, was enabled to bear children because she considered him faithful who had made the promise. 12 And so from this one man, and he as good as dead, came descendants as numerous as the stars in the sky and as countless as the sand on the seashore.

Hebrews 11:11-12 NIV (ESV, KJV, NRSV)

26 Whose voice then shook the earth: but now he hath promised, saying, Yet once more I shake not the earth only, but also heaven. 27 And this word, Yet once more, signifieth the removing of those things that are shaken, as of things that are made, that those things which cannot be shaken may remain [that which remains was made].

Hebrews 12:26-27 KJV (CNT has a better translation) “But when you ask, you must believe and not doubt, because the one who doubts is like a wave of the sea, blown and tossed by the wind.”: James 1:6 “Those who trust in the LORD are like Mount Zion, which cannot be shaken but endures forever.”: Psalm 125:1

And there appeared a great wonder in heaven; a woman clothed with the sun, and the moon under her feet, and upon her head a crown of twelve stars [Tribes of Israel]:  
Revelation 12:1 KJV (ESV, NIV, NRSV)

## Sands of the Sea are Israelites: Israel will Multiply (Seed of the Promise, to Abraham in Genesis, and declared to Multiply by the Prophets of the Kingdom period, after Joshua 21:45):

1 Hear therefore, O ye kings, and understand; learn, ye that be judges of [the ends of the earth](#). 2 Give ear, ye that rule [the people](#), and glory in the [multitude of nations](#).  
Wisdom of Solomon 6:1-2 KJV [Abraham's Seed as Sands of Sea: Genesis 22:16-18](#)

17 For I will restore health to you, and your wounds I will heal, declares the Lord, because they have called you [an outcast](#): 'It is [Zion](#), for whom no one cares!' 18 "Thus says the Lord: Behold, I will restore the fortunes of the [tents of Jacob](#) and have compassion on his dwellings; the city shall be rebuilt on its mound, and the palace shall stand where it used to be. 19 Out of them shall come songs of thanksgiving, and the voices of those who celebrate. [I will multiply them](#), and [they shall not be few](#); I will make them honored, and [they shall not be small](#). 20 Their children shall be as they were of old, and [their congregation](#) shall be established before me, and I will punish all who oppress them. 21 [Their prince shall be one of themselves](#); their ruler shall come out from their midst; I will make him draw near, and he shall approach me, for who would dare of himself to approach me? declares the Lord. 22 And [you shall be my people](#), and I will be your God."

Jeremiah 30:17-22 ESV (KJV, NRSV) *Prophesied before Israel multiplies: "will multiply"*

Esaias (Isaiah) also crieth concerning Israel, [Though the number of the children of Israel be as the sand of the sea](#), a remnant shall be saved:

[Romans 9:27](#) KJV (ESV, NIV, NRSV) [Paul in Romans 9 quotes Isaiah and Hosea](#), who each write about Israel: [Isaiah 1:9, 8:14, 10:22, 28:16, 29:16, 45:9; Hosea 1:10, 2:23](#)

For though thy people [Israel be as the sand of the sea](#), yet a remnant of them shall return: the consumption decreed shall overflow with righteousness.

[Isaiah 10:22](#) KJV (ESV, NIV, NRSV) *Remnant returning to Israel for purpose of Christ: the law required Israelites make sacrifice, including the presence of Levitical priests*

Yet [the number of the children of Israel shall be as the sand of the sea](#), which cannot be measured nor numbered; and it shall come to pass, that in the place where it was said unto them, Ye are not my people, there it shall be said unto them, [Ye are the sons of the living God](#).

[Hosea 1:10](#) KJV (ASV, DRA, NIV) *Later on in Hosea 2:23: Yahweh God reclaims Israel*

8 and shall go out to deceive [the nations](#) which are in the [four quarters of the earth](#), Gog and Magog, to gather them together to battle: the [number of whom is as the sand of the sea](#). 9 And they went up on the breadth of the earth, and [compassed the camp of the saints](#) about, and the beloved city: and fire came down from God out of heaven, and devoured them.

Revelation 20:8-9 KJV (ESV, NIV, NRSV) [Revelation is drawing on Hosea and Isaiah](#), each writing about the "sands of the sea", in clear references to Israel: in Revelation, the phrase "sands of the sea" cannot be assumed to refer to anyone else



## Adam, the Natural body, the Natural Flesh, and those after him (Unadulterated), who also have the Spirit:

And the Lord God **formed man** of the dust of the ground, and **breathed into his nostrils the breath of life**; and **man became a living soul**.

Genesis 2:7 KJV (ESV, NIV, NRSV)

*Adam (man) is the only being to receive the “**breath of life**”, so the breath of life must be transmitted to others in some other way for them to receive the Spirit (“**breath**” or “**air**” have dual meanings of “**spirit**” in Hebrew (neshamah, H5397 or ruach, H7307), Greek (πνεῦμα, G4151) and Latin (afflatus))<sup>26</sup> Was Abel baptized? No. But Abel was still righteous (Matthew 23:35) and his sacrifices were accepted (Genesis 4:4), so Abel had to receive the Spirit in some other way. Adam was also not baptized to receive the Spirit. And **Cain**’s sacrifices were not accepted (Genesis 4:5).*

18 Therefore, as one trespass [by Adam] led to condemnation for **all men** [of Adam], so one act of righteousness leads to **justification and life for all men**. 19 For as by the one man’s disobedience **the many were made sinners**, so by the one man’s obedience [Christ] **the many will be made righteous**.

Romans 5:18-19 ESV (KJV, NIV) *There are no exceptions: **the many** will be made righteous; CNT is a better translation*

**Flesh gives birth to flesh**, but the **Spirit gives birth to spirit**.

John 3:6 NIV (ESV, KJV, NRSV) *ESV and KJV should be understood to imply an origin*

15 “Watch out for **false prophets**. They come to you in **sheep’s clothing**, but inwardly they are ferocious **wolves**. 16 By their fruit you will recognize them. Do people pick grapes from **thornbushes**, or figs from **thistles**? 17 Likewise, **every good tree bears good fruit**, but a **bad tree bears bad fruit**. 18 **A good tree cannot bear bad fruit**, and a **bad tree cannot bear good fruit**. 19 Every tree that does not bear good fruit is cut down and thrown into the fire [Matthew 25:41: Prepared for the Devil and his angels].

Matthew 7:15-19 NIV (DRA, KJV, NRSV) *Fruit are children: Gen 1:28, Deu 7:13, Lk 1:42*

21 For as **by a man came death**, by a man has come also the resurrection of the dead. 22 For as **in Adam all die**, so also **in Christ** shall all be made alive. 44 It is **sown a natural body**; **it is raised a spiritual body**. **If there is a natural body, there is also a spiritual body**. 45 Thus it is written, “The first man Adam became a living being”; the last Adam became a life-giving spirit. 46 **But it is not the spiritual that is first but the natural, and then the spiritual**.

1 Corinthians 15:21-22, 44-46 ESV (ASV, DRA, NIV) *KJV misses “if” in verse 44; Romans 11:21: “Natural Branches”; Romans 11:24: “naturally”, “nature”*

But as then **he that was born after the flesh** persecuted **him that was born after the Spirit**, even so it is now. Galatians 4:29 KJV (ESV)

---

<sup>26</sup> <https://christogenea.org/podcasts/genesis-part-2-society-family>



## Root (Vine) and Offspring of the Tree of Life: Yahshua Christ:

1 I am the true vine, and my Father is the husbandman. ... 5 I am the vine, ye are the branches: He that abideth in me, and I in him, the same bringeth forth much fruit: for without me ye can do nothing.

John 15:1, 5 KJV (ESV, NIV, NRSV) *Cross-reference to Joel 1:7, Jeremiah 33:14-16*

... also, on either side of the river, the tree of life with its twelve kinds of fruit, yielding its fruit each month. The leaves of the tree were for the healing of the nations.

Revelation 22:2 ESV in-part (KJV, NIV, NRSV) *The only tree in Revelation: Tree of Life*

“I, Jesus, have sent my angel to give you this testimony for the churches. I am the Root and the Offspring of David, and the bright Morning Star.”

Revelation 22:16 NIV (ESV, KJV, NRSV)

*Christ being the root and the offspring of David, and the husbandman of the True Vine, means that Christ is the planter of the Tree of Life in the garden of Eden. This seed was planted in Genesis and is Adam. If someone is from Adam, then they are a natural body and Yahweh God's seed is within them. Christ, having been born from this family tree as a Child of Israel, is then considered to be offspring of the Tree of Life, which we have to take hold of to live forever (Gen 3:23); therefore it is our origin that controls our destiny.*

8 And the Lord God planted a garden in Eden, in the east; and there he put the man whom he had formed. 9 Out of the ground the Lord God made to grow every tree that is pleasant to the sight and good for food, the tree of life also in the midst of the garden [not growing out of the ground like the other trees: this is White Adam], and the tree of the knowledge of good and evil [also not out of the ground: the non-White races].

Genesis 2:8-9 NRSV (ESV, KJV, NIV)

Those who have been born of God do not sin, because God's seed abides in them; they cannot sin, because they have been born of God.

1 John 3:9 NRSV (ESV, KJV, NIV)

24 Another parable put he forth unto them, saying, The kingdom of heaven is likened unto a man which sowed good seed in his field: 25 But while men slept, his enemy [the serpent] came and sowed tares [Cain and others] among the wheat, and went his way. ...37 He answered and said unto them, He that soweth the good seed is the Son of man; 38 The field is the world; the good seed are the children of the kingdom; but the tares are the children of the wicked one; 39 The enemy that sowed them is the devil; the harvest is the end of the world; and the reapers are the angels. 40 As therefore the tares are gathered and burned in the fire; so shall it be in the end of this world.

Matthew 13:24-25, 37-40 KJV (ASV, ESV, NRSV) *Children: nothing to do with belief*

It is sown a natural body [sown like as a seed], it shall rise a spiritual body. If there be a natural body, there is also a spiritual body, as it is written:

1 Corinthians 15:44 ESV (ASV, DRA, NIV) KJV misses “if” in verse 44

## All Israel Shall be Saved, all of Israel are Sheep (Resurrected)

22 Look unto me, and be ye saved, [all the ends of the earth](#): for I am God, and there is none else. 23 I have sworn by myself, the word is gone out of my mouth in righteousness, and shall not return, That unto me [every knee shall bow](#), [every tongue shall swear](#). 24 Surely, shall one say, in the Lord have I righteousness and strength: even to him shall men come; and [all that are incensed against him shall be ashamed](#). 25 [In the Lord](#) shall [all the seed](#) of Israel be justified, and shall glory.

Isaiah 45:22-25 KJV (ASV, ESV) *Justified in Yahweh God's sight: H6663: "to be right"*

14 But this I confess unto thee, that after the way which they call heresy, so worship I [the God of my fathers](#) [Abraham, Isaac, Jacob, and after them], [believing all things which are written in the law](#) and [in the prophets](#): 15 and have hope toward God, which they themselves also allow, that there shall be [a resurrection of the dead](#), [both of the just and unjust](#).

Acts 24:14-15 KJV (ESV, NIV, NRSV)

26 And in this way [all Israel will be saved](#), as it is written, "The [Deliverer](#) will come [from Zion](#), [he will banish ungodliness](#) [["ungodliness" includes unbelief](#)] [from Jacob](#)"; 27 "and [this will be my covenant with them](#) when I take away their sins." 28 As regards the gospel, they are enemies for your sake. But as regards [election, they are beloved for the sake of their forefathers](#). 29 For the [gifts](#) and the [calling](#) of God are [irrevocable](#). 30 For just as you [Romans] were [at one time disobedient to God](#) [the Romans had to have been given the law to be disobedient] but now have received mercy because of their disobedience, 31 so they too have now been disobedient in order that by the mercy shown to you they also may now receive mercy. 32 For [God has consigned all to disobedience](#), that he may have [mercy on all](#).

Romans 11:26-32 ESV (KJV, NIV, NRSV) *The "grafting" chapter concludes with this; mercy does not extend to the "[vessels of wrath](#)" of Romans 9, which are distinct from the "[vessels of mercy](#)", and analogous to Jacob (mercy) and Esau (wrath), which are the subjects of Romans 9 (verse 13); [Gentile](#) is not an English word, but is Latin*

21 [For as by a man came death](#), by a man has come also the resurrection of the dead. 22 [For as in Adam all die](#), so also in Christ shall all be made alive. 44 [It is sown a natural body; it is raised a spiritual body. If there is a natural body, there is also a spiritual body](#). 45 Thus it is written, "The first man Adam became a living being"; the last Adam became a life-giving spirit. 46 But [it is not the spiritual that is first but the natural](#), and then the spiritual.

1 Corinthians 15:21-22, 44-46 ESV (ASV, DRA, NIV) *KJV misses "if" in verse 44*

... also, on either side of the river, [the tree of life with its twelve kinds of fruit](#), yielding its fruit each month. The leaves of the tree were for the healing of the nations.

Revelation 22:2 ESV in-part (KJV, NIV, NRSV) *Christ is the Tree of Life: [Revelation 22:16](#)*

[On Seeds and Plants: 1 John 3:9, Matthew 7:15-20 \(Wheat and Tares\)](#)

## Born from Above, Born of Yahweh God (or from: Below, World):

19 Then they said to him, ‘Where is your Father?’ Jesus answered, ‘[You know neither me nor my Father. If you knew me, you would know my Father also.](#)’ 23 He said to them, ‘[You are from below, I am from above; you are of this world, I am not of this world.](#) 42 Jesus said to them, ‘If God were your Father, you would love me, [for I came from God and now I am here.](#) I did not come on my own, [but he sent me.](#) 43 Why do you not understand what I say? It is because [you cannot accept my word.](#) 44 You are [from your father the devil,](#) and you choose to do your father’s desires. He was a murderer from the beginning [Cain] and does not stand in the truth, because there is no truth in him. When he lies, [he speaks according to his own nature,](#) for he is a liar and the father of lies. 45 But because I tell the truth, you do not believe me. 46 Which of you convicts me of sin? If I tell the truth, why do you not believe me? 47 [Whoever is from God hears the words of God. The reason you do not hear them is that you are not from God.](#)’

John 8:19, 23, 42-47 NRSV (ESV, KJV) NIV’s “belong to God” can be referenced to [here](#)

If you know that he is righteous, you may be sure that [everyone who practices righteousness has been born of him.](#)

1 John 2:29 ESV (KJV, NIV, NRSV)

[Those who have been born of God do not sin,](#) because [God’s seed abides in them;](#) they cannot sin, [because they have been born of God.](#)

1 John 3:9 NRSV (ESV, KJV, NIV)

4 You, [dear children,](#) [are from God and have overcome them,](#) because [the one who is in you](#) is greater than [the one who is in the world.](#) 5 [They are from the world](#) and therefore speak from the viewpoint of the world, and the world listens to them. 6 [We are from God](#) [“We” means no exceptions to whom John is writing], and whoever knows God listens to us; but [whoever is not from God does not listen to us.](#) This is how we recognize the Spirit of truth and the spirit of falsehood. 7 Dear friends, let us love one another, for love comes from God. [Everyone who loves has been born of God](#) and knows God. 8 [Whoever does not love does not know God,](#) because God is love.

1 John 4:4-8 NIV (ESV, KJV, NRSV)

[not those from of mixed origin](#) nor from of desire of the flesh nor from of the will of man [no one but Yahweh God can save], but [they who have been born from Yahweh.](#)

John 1:13 CNT “mixed origin” is translated from the genitive plural noun “*αιμάτων*” (*ahimaton*), which literally means “bloods”<sup>27</sup>

Yahshua replied and said to him: “Truly, truly I say to you, [unless a man should be born from above, he is not able to see the Kingdom of Yahweh.](#)”

John 3:3 CNT “from above” is translated from the adverb “*ἄνωθεν*” (*anohen*)<sup>28</sup>

<sup>27</sup> <https://biblehub.com/text/john/1-13.htm>

<sup>28</sup> <https://biblehub.com/text/john/3-3.htm>

## Adam is Not the Father of Cain (Melchisedek Priesthood):

Excerpt from *Christogenea* by William Finck: "... we believe that Peter referred to Noah as the "eighth preacher of righteousness" in 2 Peter 2:5. Now, we know that the King James Version has "Noah the eighth person, a preacher of righteousness", but they added words and punctuation whereby they created a lie. In that verse, the King James Version added the words "person", a, and the comma, where according to the Greek grammar the word for eighth is clearly an adjective modifying the noun for preacher. No other modern translation that we have seen has correctly translated this passage, because none of them understand it, so they all confuse the word for "eighth" with the number eight, which happens to be the number of people on the Ark of Noah. However eighth and eight certainly should not be confused. The only way that Noah could be the "eighth preacher of righteousness" is if we count down the eldest living sons of the Adamic line from Adam to Noah. Ostensibly, Abel would be the first of the firstborn sons of Adam, and therefore he would be the first preacher of righteousness, and Seth who replaced him would be second, then his son Enos third, while his son Cainan would be fourth, and Mahaleel would be fifth. Jared the son of Mahaleel would be sixth, and then Enoch [seventh from Adam] must be passed over [in the Melchisedek Priesthood], because he was taken from the earth before he could inherit the position from his father Mahaleel. Then after Mahaleel his grandson Methuselah, the son of Enoch, would be seventh. Examining the genealogies, Methuselah outlived his son Lamech by just a few years, so Lamech died and Noah became the heir of the title, the "eighth preacher of righteousness". This is the only way that Noah could be the eighth of anything, by being the eighth of the line of the oldest living firstborn sons after Adam. Therefore it must also be what Peter had meant when he used the phrase "eighth preacher of righteousness"." (Emphasis mine)

Cain is not listed in the descendants of Adam in Genesis 5, but are listed in Genesis 4. There is no mention in scripture that Cain was excluded because of his actions.

14 Enoch, the seventh from Adam [Cain is excluded, but not Abel (the true firstborn of Adam)], prophesied about them: "See, the Lord is coming with thousands upon thousands of his holy ones

Jude 14 NIV Jude counts Abel (otherwise Enoch is 6<sup>th</sup>) See Genesis 4:25 (Abel is replaced by Seth lawfully, no replacement for Cain needed), Genesis 5 and Luke 3:37-38

We should not be like Cain, who was of the evil one and murdered his brother. And why did he murder him? Because his own deeds were evil and his brother's righteous.

1 John 3:12 ESV (KJV, NIV) [Revelation 12 equates the "serpent of old" with Satan, Devil](#)

You are the sons of a father: the False Accuser [Devil]! And you wish to do the desires of your father! He was a murderer from the beginning [Cain] and did not stand in the truth because there is no truth in him! When he speaks a lie, he speaks from of his own devices, because he is a liar, and his father [the serpent]!

John 8:44 CNT (ESV, KJV, NIV) Popular translations do not translate this pronoun properly. The pronoun (his) at the end is referring to Cain because only Cain is the murderer from the beginning, and his [genetic father is the serpent](#)

## Yahshua Christ is Yahweh God in the Flesh (He doesn't change):

For unto us **a child is born**, unto us a son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counsellor, **The mighty God**, **The everlasting Father**, The Prince of Peace.

Isaiah 9:6 KJV (ESV, NIV, NRSV) See Luke 1:32-33

Thus saith the Lord the **King of Israel, and his redeemer** the Lord of hosts; **I am the first, and I am the last**; and beside me there is no God.

Isaiah 44:6 KJV (ESV, NIV, NRSV)

Listen to me, Jacob, **Israel, whom I have called: I am he; I am the first and I am the last.**

Isaiah 48:12 NIV (ESV, KJV)

My **sheep** listen to my voice; **I know them**, and they follow me. **I give them eternal life**, and they shall never perish; no one will snatch them out of **my hand**. My Father, who has **given them to Me**, is greater than all; no one can snatch them out of **my Father's hand**. 30 **I and the Father are one.**"

John 10:27-30 NIV (ASV, ESV, KJV) "I and the Father are one", not trinity, not a triune

**If you really know me, you will know my Father as well.** From now on, you do know him and have seen him."

John 14:7 NIV (ESV, KJV, NRSV)

5 ...Jesus said to them, "**I am he.**" Judas, who betrayed him, was standing with them.

8 Jesus answered, "I told you that **I am he.** So, if you seek me, let these men go."

John 18:5 in-part, 8 ESV (KJV, NIV)

Therefore **he had to be made like his brothers in every respect**, so that he might become a merciful and faithful high priest in the **service of God**, to make **propitiation** for the **sins of the people**.

Hebrews 2:17 ESV (ASV, KJV, NRSV)

**I am** the Alpha and the Omega, **the First and the Last**, the Beginning and the End.

Revelation 22:13 NIV (ESV, KJV)

I the Lord do not change. So you, the **descendants of Jacob**, are **not destroyed**.

Malachi 3:6 NIV (ESV, KJV, NRSV)

Jesus Christ the same yesterday, and to day, and for ever.

Hebrews 13:8 KJV (ESV, NIV, NRSV)

Every good and perfect gift is from above, coming down from **the Father of the heavenly lights, who does not change like shifting shadows.**

James 1:17 NIV (ESV, KJV, NRSV)



## Household of God, God's House (House of His Inheritance):

5 to them I will give within my temple and its walls a memorial and a name better than [sons and daughters](#); I will give them an everlasting name that will endure forever.

6 And foreigners [of Europe, the only recipients of the Gospel] who bind themselves to the Lord to [minister to him](#), to love the name of the Lord, and to be [his servants](#), all [who keep the Sabbath](#) without desecrating it and who hold fast to [my covenant](#)— 7 these I will bring [to my holy mountain](#) and give them joy [in my house of prayer](#). Their burnt offerings and sacrifices will be accepted on my altar; for [my house](#) will [be called a house of prayer for all nations](#) [of Israel, as that is the whole context of these verses].”

8 The Sovereign Lord declares—[he who gathers the exiles of Israel](#): “[I will gather](#) still others to them besides those already gathered [spreading of the Gospel into Europe, the exiles].”

Isaiah 56:5-8 NIV (ESV, KJV, NRSV) *Mark 11:17 references this below*

And he taught, saying unto them, Is it not written, [My house](#) shall [be called of all nations the house of prayer](#)? but ye have made it a den of thieves.

Mark 11:17 KJV (ESV, NIV, NRSV)

*If the New Covenant is made only with the house of Israel and the house of Judah, and the [inheritance of Yahshua \(Jesus\) Christ is Israel](#), then [the house of Christ is Israel](#):*

*Hebrews 8:8-12: [New Covenant: House of Israel, House of Judah](#)*

*[Yahshua Sent only to lost sheep house of Israel](#): Matthew 15:24*

17 and came and preached peace [to you which were afar off](#), and to them that were nigh. 18 For through him we both have access by one Spirit unto the Father. 19 Now therefore ye are no more strangers and foreigners [or “sojourners”, CNT], but [fellow citizens with the saints](#), and of the [household of God](#); 20 and are built upon [the foundation of the apostles and prophets](#), Jesus Christ himself being the chief corner stone; 21 in whom [all the building](#) fitly framed together groweth unto an [holy temple](#) in the Lord: 22 in whom ye also are builded together for an [habitation of God through the Spirit](#).

Ephesians 2:17-22 KJV (ASV, NIV)

if I delay, you may know how one ought to behave in the [household of God](#), [which is the church of the living God](#), a pillar and buttress of the truth.

1 Timothy 3:15 ESV (KJV, NIV, NRSV)

19 Therefore, [brothers](#), since we have confidence to enter the holy places [by the blood of Jesus](#), 20 by the new and living way that he opened [for us](#) through the curtain, that is, through his flesh, 21 and since [we have a great priest over the house of God](#), 22 [let us draw near with a true heart in full assurance of faith](#), with [our hearts sprinkled clean](#) from an evil conscience and our bodies washed with pure water.

Hebrews 10:19-22 ESV (KJV, NIV, NRSV) *Cross-reference to Hebrews 3:1-6*

For the time [has come for judgement to begin](#) with the [household of God](#); if it begins with us, what will be the end for [those who do not obey the gospel of God](#)?

1 Peter 4:17 NRSV (ESV, KJV, NIV) See “[Obedience:...](#)”, *as it only pertains to Israel*



## Predestination; No Choice Except for How We Act:

16 You did not choose me, but I chose you and appointed you that you should go and bear fruit and that your fruit should abide, so that whatever you ask the Father in my name, he may give it to you.

John 15:16 ESV (KJV, NIV, NRSV) *Past tense: He appointed us, the apostles*

4 according as he hath chosen us in him before the foundation of the world, that we should be holy and without blame before him in love: 5 Having predestinated us unto the adoption ["position of sons" in CNT<sup>29</sup>] of children by Jesus Christ to himself, according to the good pleasure of his will,

Ephesians 1:4-5 KJV (ESV, NIV, NRSV) *Chosen: no one chooses to be adopted*

In him we were also chosen, having been predestined according to the plan of him who works out everything in conformity with the purpose of his will,

Ephesians 1:11 NIV (ESV, KJV, NRSV) *His Will: no one chooses His Will except Him*

28 We know that all things work together for good for those who love God, who are called according to his purpose. 29 For those whom he foreknew he also predestined to be conformed to the image of his Son [the Spirit], in order that he might be the firstborn within a large family. 30 And those whom he predestined he also called; and those whom he called he also justified; and those whom he justified he also glorified. 31 What then are we to say about these things? If God is for us, who is against us? 32 He who did not withhold his own Son, but gave him up for all of us, will he not with him also give us everything else? 33 Who will bring any charge against God's elect? It is God who justifies.

Romans 8:28-33 NRSV (ESV, KJV, NIV) *His Justification: only He justifies*

I ask, then, has God rejected his people? By no means! For I myself am an Israelite, a descendant of Abraham, a member of the tribe of Benjamin. 2 God has not rejected his people whom he foreknew. Do you not know what the Scripture says of Elijah, how he appeals to God against Israel? 3 "Lord, they have killed your prophets, they have demolished your altars, and I alone am left, and they seek my life." 4 But what is God's reply to him? "I have kept for myself seven thousand men who have not bowed the knee to Baal." 5 So too at the present time there is a remnant, chosen by grace.

Romans 11:1-5 ESV (KJV, NIV, NRSV) *He chooses for himself; "His people" are still the Israelites here in Romans 11 and in the rest of scripture: we cannot change what the phrase "His people" means according to the Apostles from one place in the New Testament to the next: the "rejection" could only apply to Israel according to the flesh*

The beast, which you saw, once was, now is not, and yet will come up out of the Abyss and go to its destruction. The inhabitants of the earth whose names have not been written in the book of life from the creation of the world will be astonished when they see the beast, because it once was, now is not, and yet will come.

Revelation 17:8 NIV (ESV, KJV, NRSV) *This is the Roman Catholic Church Beast*

---

<sup>29</sup> <https://christogenea.org/podcasts/epistles-paul-ephesians-part-1-purpose-his-will>

## The Families of the Earth, “The Nations” in much of Scripture:

These are the generations of **the sons of Noah**, Shem, Ham, and Japheth. Sons were born to them after the flood.

**Genesis 10:1** ESV (KJV, NIV, NRSV) *Why list these genealogies if everyone is from Noah?*

These are the **clans [families] of the sons of Noah**, according to their genealogies, in their nations, and from these **the nations** spread abroad on the earth after the flood.

**Genesis 10:32** ESV (KJV, NIV, NRSV) *Genealogies are listed to track nations in history*

15 **Canaan fathered** Sidon his firstborn and **Heth**, 16 and the **Jebusites**, the **Amorites**, the **Girgashites**, 17 the Hivites, the Arkites, the Sinites, 18 the Arvadites, the Zemarites, and the Hamathites. Afterward the clans of the Canaanites dispersed.

**Genesis 10:15-18** ESV (KJV, NIV, NRSV)

*1200+ Years after the flood (Septuagint Chronology), Yahweh God speaking to Abraham:*

18 On that day the **Lord made a covenant with Abram**, saying, “To your offspring I give this land, from the river of Egypt to the great river, the river Euphrates, 19 the land of the **Kenites**, the **Kenizzites**, the **Kadmonites**, 20 the **Hittites**, the **Perizzites**, the **Rephaim [giants]**, 21 the **Amorites**, the **Canaanites**, the **Girgashites** and the **Jebusites.**”

**Genesis 15:18-21** ESV (KJV, NIV, NRSV) *The **green nations** are not found in **Genesis 10***

*These nations, highlighted in green, not having been listed in Genesis 10, and having no genealogical record to the Genesis 10 nations, are then not included in the “families” or “clans” of Noah, or, in many contexts “the nations”. These **Genesis 15 nations also must have survived the flood**, as these nations did not come from Noah, and so existed prior to Noah, in the form of the **Tree of the Knowledge of Good and Evil**, which was not planted by Yahweh God and does not exist in Revelation 22:2, which means it is uprooted (Matthew 15:13). It is assumed that since each of these **Genesis 15** nations were sharing the same land with the **Canaanite** nations, these nations became **Canaanites** by name in much of scripture. Some **Genesis 10 nations** are traceable in history, and each one that is identifiable is White (Adamic, H119).*

Yea, every pot in Jerusalem and in Judah shall be holiness unto the Lord of hosts: and all they that sacrifice shall come and take of them, and see the therein: and in that day there shall be no more the **Canaanite** in the house of the Lord of hosts.

**Zechariah 14:21** KJV (ASV, DARBY, NIV) *Trader/Merchant is from H3669: Canaanite*

45 You are the **daughter of your mother, who loathed her husband** and her children; and you are the sister of your sisters, who loathed their husbands and their children. Your mother was a Hittite and your father an Amorite.

**Ezekiel 16:45** ESV (KJV, NIV, NRSV)

Esau took Canaanite wives: **Genesis 26:34-35**. **Rebekah** says “weary of my life” because of the **daughters of Heth**, the Hittite-Canaanite wives of Esau: **Genesis 27:46**. **Isaac** agrees, tells **Jacob** to not take women of the land of Canaan: **Genesis 28:1**; Malachi 1:3.

## Wheat and Tares, from Genesis to Revelation (two Seeds):

Out of the ground the Lord God made to grow every tree that is pleasant to the sight and good for food, the tree of life also in the midst of the garden, and the tree of the knowledge of good and evil.

Genesis 2:9 NRSV (ESV, KJV, NIV) *Don't eat: Tree of the Knowledge of Good and Evil*

14 So the Lord God said to the serpent, “Because you have done this, “Cursed are you above all livestock and all wild animals! You will crawl on your belly and you will eat dust all the days of your life. 15 And I will put enmity between you and the woman, and between your offspring and hers; he will crush your head, and you will strike his heel.” Genesis 3:14-15 NIV (ESV, KJV, NRSV) Seed of the Woman and the Seed of the Serpent

47 “Again, the kingdom of heaven is like a net that was thrown into the sea and gathered fish of every kind. 48 When it was full, men drew it ashore and sat down and sorted the good into containers but threw away the bad. 49 So it will be at the end of the age. The angels will come out and separate the evil from the righteous. Matthew 13:47-49 ESV (KJV, NIV, NRSV) *If everything created in Genesis is good, where did the bad kinds of fish come from? This is a separating of the kinds of fish, where “kind” is translated from the Greek word “γένος” (G1085), meaning: “Race, stock, kin”*

37 He answered and said unto them, He that soweth the good seed is the Son of man; 38 The field is the world; the good seed are the children of the kingdom; but the tares are the children of the wicked one; 39 The enemy that sowed them is the devil; the harvest is the end of the world; and the reapers are the angels. 40 As therefore the tares are gathered and burned in the fire; so shall it be in the end of this world. Matthew 13:37-40 KJV (ASV, ESV, NRSV) *It is Children, not followers, believers, etc.*

32 And before him shall be gathered all nations: and he shall separate them one from another, as a shepherd divideth his sheep from the goats: 33 And he shall set the sheep on his right hand, but the goats on the left. Matthew 25:32-33 KJV (CNT is similar) Nations are gathered and separated; by race

5 And ye have forgotten the exhortation which speaketh unto you as unto children, My son, despise not thou the chastening of the Lord, Nor faint when thou art rebuked of him: 6 For whom the Lord loveth he chasteneth, And scourgeth every son whom he receiveth. 7 If ye endure chastening, God dealeth with you as with sons; for what son is he whom the father chasteneth not? 8 But if ye be without chastisement, whereof all are partakers, then are ye bastards, and not sons. Hebrews 12:5-8 KJV (ESV, NIV) Illegitimate Bastard Children born of Racemixing Fornication are not from God, as they are corruptions of His creation: *Fallen Angels*

In the midst of the street of it, and on either side of the river, was there the tree of life, which bare twelve manner of fruits, and yielded her fruit every month: and the leaves of the tree were for the healing of the nations.

Revelation 22:2 KJV (ESV, NIV, NRSV) The Tree of the Knowledge of Good and Evil is not present at the very end of Revelation

## Fallen Angels do not have the Spirit; Broken Cisterns:

Flesh gives birth to flesh, but the Spirit gives birth to spirit.

John 3:6 NIV (ESV, KJV, NRSV) *These translations miss the Greek preposition 'ek' (G1537) meaning "from" and so the "born of flesh" meaning implies an origin: "from"*

13 For my people have committed two evils; they have forsaken me the fountain of living waters, and hewed them out cisterns, broken cisterns, that can hold no water.

20 For of old time I have broken thy yoke, and burst thy bands; and thou saidst, I will not transgress; when upon every high hill and under every green tree thou wanderest, playing the harlot. 21 Yet I had planted thee a noble vine, wholly a right seed [1 John 3:9]: how then art thou turned into the degenerate plant of a strange vine unto me?

Jeremiah 2:13, 20-21 KJV (ASV, DRA) *Mth 12:43-45: broken cisterns hold no Spirit*

15 Drink waters out of thine own cistern, and running waters out of thine own well. 16 Let thy fountains be dispersed abroad, and rivers of waters in the streets. 17 Let them be only thine own, and not strangers' with thee. 18 Let thy fountain be blessed: and rejoice with the wife of thy youth. 19 Let her be as the loving hind and pleasant roe; let her breasts satisfy thee at all times; and be thou ravished always with her love. 20 And why wilt thou, my son, be ravished with a strange woman, and embrace the bosom of a stranger?

Proverbs 5:15-20 KJV (ASV, Brenton, DARBY, GNV) *Christ is the living waters: John 7:38*

7 Even as Sodom and Gomorrha, and the cities about them in like manner, giving themselves over to fornication, and going after strange flesh [strange, or other flesh, is not of Adam], are set forth for an example, suffering the vengeance of eternal fire...

12 These are spots in your feasts of charity, when they feast with you, feeding themselves without fear: clouds they are without water, carried about of winds; trees whose fruit withereth, without fruit, twice dead, plucked up by the roots; [Matthew 15:13]... 19 These be they who separate themselves, sensual, having not the Spirit.

Jude 1:7, 12, 19 KJV (ESV, NIV, NRSV) *Jude, on the Fallen Angels, see: Jude 1:4, 6*

41 Ye do the deeds of your father. Then said they to him, We be not born of fornication; we have one Father, even God. ...43 Why do ye not understand my speech? even because ye cannot hear my word. 44 Ye are of your father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye will do. He was a murderer from the beginning, and abode not in the truth, because there is no truth in him. When he speaketh a lie, he speaketh of his own: for he is a liar, and the father of it [rather "and his father", being Cain's father: the Devil].

John 8:41, 43-44 KJV (ASV, DRA, NIV, NRSV) *See Jude 1:7 above; Also Malachi 2:10: "Have we not all one father", "daughter of a strange god" prophecies of John 8:41-44*

As the body without the spirit is dead, so faith without deeds is dead.

James 2:26 NIV (DRA, KJV, NRSV) *A Fallen Angel is considered twice dead: Jude 1:12*

These are wells without water, clouds that are carried with a tempest; to whom the mist of darkness is reserved for ever.

2 Peter 2:17 KJV (ESV, NIV, NRSV) *See also Romans 8:9-11, Galatians 4:29, 1 John 4:1*

## Fallen Angels cannot be Sheep, but are Beasts; Symbolically, Fallen Angels can be Birds of Heaven, Beasts of the Field, More

9 All ye beasts of the field, come to devour, yea, all ye beasts in the forest. 10 His watchmen are blind: they are all ignorant, they are all dumb dogs, they cannot bark; sleeping, lying down, loving to slumber. 11 Yea, they are greedy dogs which can never have enough, and they are shepherds that cannot understand: they all look to their own way, every one for his gain, from his quarter.

Isaiah 56:9-11 KJV (ESV, NIV, NRSV) Dumb dogs (shepherds) of Israel can't guard sheep

25 And I will restore to you the years that the locust hath eaten, the cankerworm, and the caterpillar, and the palmerworm, my great army which I sent among you. 26 And ye shall eat in plenty, and be satisfied, and praise the name of the Lord your God, that hath dealt wondrously with you: and my people shall never be ashamed. 27 And ye shall know that I am in the midst of Israel, and that I am the Lord your God, and none else: and my people shall never be ashamed.

Joel 2:25-27 KJV (ESV, NIV, NRSV)

12 But these, as natural brute beasts, made to be taken and destroyed, speak evil of the things that they understand not; and shall utterly perish in their own corruption; 13 And shall receive the reward of unrighteousness, as they that count it pleasure to riot in the day time. Spots they are and blemishes, sporting themselves with their own deceivings while they feast with you; 14 Having eyes full of adultery, and that cannot cease from sin; beguiling unstable souls: an heart they have exercised with covetous practices; cursed children: 15 Which have forsaken the right way, and are gone astray, following the way of Balaam the son of Bosor, who loved the wages of unrighteousness; 16 But was rebuked for his iniquity: the dumb ass speaking with man's voice forbad the madness of the prophet. 17 These are wells without water, clouds that are carried with a tempest; to whom the mist of darkness is reserved for ever.

2 Peter 2:12-17 KJV (ESV, NIV, NRSV) *Peter on the Fallen Angels, see 2 Peter 2:4-5*

10 But these speak evil of those things which they know not: but what they know naturally, as brute beasts, in those things they corrupt themselves. 11 Woe unto them! for they have gone in the way of Cain, and ran greedily after the error of Balaam for reward, and perished in the gainsaying of Core. 12 These are spots in your feasts of charity, when they feast with you, feeding themselves without fear: clouds they are without water, carried about of winds; trees whose fruit withereth, without fruit, twice dead, plucked up by the roots; 13 Raging waves of the sea, foaming out their own shame; wandering stars, to whom is reserved the blackness of darkness for ever.

Jude 1:10-13 KJV (ESV, NIV, NRSV) *Jude on the Fallen Angels, see Jude 1:4, 6*

2 And he cried mightily with a strong voice, saying, Babylon the great is fallen, is fallen, and is become the habitation of devils, and the hold of every foul spirit, and a cage of every unclean and hateful bird. 3 For all nations have drunk of the wine of the wrath of her fornication, and the kings of the earth have committed fornication with her...

Revelation 18:2-3 KJV in-part (ASV, DRA, GNV, NRSV) *See also Psalms 79 here*



## Wandering Stars, The Sea, Fruits that Wither, are Fallen Angels: not eternal: moving, wandering; Unlike fixed Stars

[Yahweh God Talking to Cain after the murder of Abel] When thou **tillest the ground, it shall not henceforth yield unto thee her strength**; a fugitive and a vagabond [wanderer, no settled home] shalt thou be in the earth.

Genesis 4:12 KJV (ESV, NIV, NRSV) *Nod, where Cain went: Nod means "Wanderer"*

He **rebukes the sea and makes it dry**, and he **dries up all the rivers**; **Bashan and Carmel wither**, and the **bloom of Lebanon fades**.

Nahum 1:4 NRSV (ESV, KJV, NIV) *Cross-reference to Habakkuk 3:8*

9 The land mourns and languishes; **Lebanon is confounded and withers away**; **Sharon is like a desert**, and **Bashan and Carmel shake off their leaves**. 10 "Now I will arise," says the Lord, "now I will lift myself up; now I will be exalted. 11 **You conceive chaff** [Micah 4:11-13]; **you give birth to stubble**; **your breath is a fire that will consume you**. 12 And the **peoples will be as if burned to lime**, like **thorns cut down, that are burned in the fire**."

Isaiah 33:9-12 ESV (KJV, NIV, NRSV) *All are Israelite cities that mixed with Idumea*

12 These are spots in your feasts of charity, when they feast with you, feeding themselves without fear: **clouds they are without water**, carried about of winds; **trees whose fruit withereth, without fruit, twice dead** [Lake of Fire = second death = Revelation 20:14], **plucked up by the roots**; 13 **Raging waves of the sea, foaming out their own shame**; wandering stars, to whom is **reserved the blackness of darkness for ever** [stars cast out of heaven in Revelation 12:4: Fallen Angels: those stars moved].

Jude 1:13 KJV (ESV, NIV, NRSV) *All of Jude is about Fallen Angels, see Jude 1:4, 6*

He replied, "**Every plant that my heavenly Father has not planted will be pulled up by the roots**."

Matthew 15:13 NIV (ESV, KJV, NRSV) *Jude 1:13 above, referring to Fallen Angels*

37 He answered and said unto them, He that soweth the good seed is the Son of man; 38 The field is the world; the good seed are the children of the kingdom; but the **tares are the children of the wicked one**; 39 **The enemy that sowed them is the devil**; the harvest is the end of the world; and the reapers are the angels. 40 As therefore **the tares are gathered and burned in the fire**; so shall it be in the end of this world. 41 The Son of man shall send forth his angels, and they shall **gather out of his kingdom all things that offend** [created against His law through the will of man, the will of the flesh, John 1:13, fornication, racemixing adulteration], and **them which do iniquity**; 42 And **shall cast them into a furnace of fire**: there shall be wailing and gnashing of teeth. Matthew 13:37-42 KJV (ESV, NIV, NRSV) *See Luke 21:25 "roaring and tossing of the sea"*

Then I saw a new heaven and a new earth; for the first heaven and the first earth had passed away, and **the sea was no more** [the devil and his angels].

Revelation 21:1 NRSV (ESV, KJV, NIV) *See Psalm 93:1-5*



## Unclean Fallen Angels: Cannot Lawfully be Cleansed by the Blood of Christ, as they are like Swine or Dogs

7 And the swine, though he divide the hoof, and be clovenfooted, yet he cheweth not the cud; he is unclean to you. 8 Of their flesh shall ye not eat, and their carcase shall ye not touch; they are unclean to you.

Leviticus 11:7-8 KJV Real, lawful food and the Israelites CAN be sanctified: ceremonial uncleanness and profaneness can be cleansed; Swine cannot be cleansed in the rituals of the law anywhere; Israel is made profane (common) by not being a separate people

4 For if God did not spare the [fallen] angels when they sinned, but cast them into hell and committed them to chains of deepest darkness to be kept until the judgement; 21 For it would have been better for them never to have known the way of righteousness than, after knowing it, to turn back from the holy commandment that was passed on to them. 22 It has happened to them according to the true proverb, 'The dog turns back to its own vomit', and, 'The sow [swine] is washed only to wallow in the mud.'

2 Peter 2:4, 21-22 NRSV (ESV, KJV, NIV) The Fallen Angels: dogs and swine: unclean

Do not give dogs what is sacred; do not throw your pearls to pigs. If you do, they may trample them under their feet, and turn and tear you to pieces

Matthew 7:6 NIV (ESV, KJV, NRSV) Christ came for sinners; On dogs: Psalm 22:16-20

26 For if we go on sinning deliberately after receiving the knowledge of the truth, there no longer remains a sacrifice for sins, 27 but a fearful expectation of judgment, and a fury of fire that will consume the adversaries. 28 Anyone who has set aside the law of Moses dies without mercy on the evidence of two or three witnesses. 29 How much worse punishment, do you think, will be deserved by the one who has trampled underfoot the Son of God, and has profaned [made common: to the unworthy; is the opposite of holy: separated] the blood of the covenant by which he was sanctified, and has outraged the Spirit of grace? 30 For we know him who said, "Vengeance is mine; I will repay." And again, "The Lord will judge his people [from Psalm 135, about Israel]." Hebrews 10:26-30 ESV (KJV, NIV, NRSV) Hebrews 9:13 NIV: ceremonial uncleanness

about judgement, because the ruler of this world has been condemned [or "judged"]. John 16:11 NRSV (ESV, KJV, NIV) The Devil and his Angels are pre-judged (past tense): prejudiced for the Lake of Fire; the Ruler of this world is the Devil: Matthew 4:8-9

Now ye are clean through the word which I have spoken unto you [ritual cleansing]. John 15:3 KJV (ESV) There should be no attempt to cleanse Fallen Angels with His Word

14 "Blessed are those who wash their robes [in his blood], that they may have the right to the tree of life and may go through the gates into the city. 15 Outside are the dogs, those who practice magic arts, the sexually immoral, the murderers, the idolaters and everyone who loves and practices falsehood.

Revelation 22:14-15 NIV (ESV, NRSV) Christ tells us not to give that which is Holy to the dogs, so we must be able to know who the dogs are before we give anything

## Fallen Angels cannot understand Yahweh God (& can't repent):

10 Be in pain, and labour to bring forth, [O daughter of Zion](#), like a woman in travail: for now shalt thou go forth out of the city, and thou shalt dwell in the field, and thou shalt go even to Babylon; there shalt thou be delivered; there the Lord shall [redeem](#) thee from the hand of thine enemies. 11 Now [also many nations are gathered against thee](#), that say, Let her be defiled, and let our eye look upon [Zion](#). 12 [But they know not the thoughts of the Lord, neither understand they his counsel](#): for he shall gather them as the sheaves into the floor.

Micah 4:10-12 KJV (ESV, NIV, NRSV) *Entire nations do not understand His counsel (word)*

4 Deliver the poor and needy: rid them out of the hand of [the wicked](#). 5 [They know not, neither will they understand](#); they [walk on in darkness](#): all the foundations of the earth are out of course.

Psalms 82:4-5 KJV (ASV, ESV, NRSV)

And the light shineth in darkness; and the darkness comprehended it not.

John 1:5 KJV (DRA, GNV) *Deuteronomy 32:28-33: No Understanding, [Vine](#) of Sodom*

19 Then said they unto him, Where is thy Father? Jesus answered, [Ye neither know me, nor my Father](#): if ye had known me, ye should have known my Father also. 21 Then said Jesus again unto them, I go my way, and ye shall seek me, and [shall die in your sins](#): whither I go, [ye cannot come](#). 37 [I know that ye are Abraham's seed](#); but [ye seek to kill me, because my word hath no place in you](#). 43 Why do ye not understand my speech? even because [ye cannot hear](#) [Greek meaning of "hear" implies comprehension, and that is obvious because they can hear and converse with Christ] [my word](#). 47 He that is of God heareth God's words: [ye therefore hear them not, because ye are not of God](#).

John 8:19, 21, 37, 43, 47 KJV (ASV, GNV, NIV)

26 but [you do not believe because you are not my sheep](#) [they then can only be goats]. 27 [My sheep](#) listen to my voice; [I know them](#), and they follow me. 28 I give them eternal life, and [they shall never perish](#); no one will snatch them out of my hand. 29 [My Father, who has given them to me](#), is greater than all; no one can snatch them out of my Father's hand.

John 10:26-29 NIV (DRA, GNV, KJV) *See 2 Thessalonians 1:8-9*

26 And besides all this, [between us and you a great chasm has been fixed](#), in order that those who would pass from here to you may not be able, and [none may cross from there to us](#).' 27 And he said, 'Then I beg you, father [Abraham], to send him to my father's house— 28 for I have five brothers—so that he may warn them, lest they also come into this place of torment.' 29 But Abraham said, 'They have Moses and the Prophets; let them hear them.' 30 And he said, 'No, father Abraham, but if someone goes to them from the dead, they will repent.' 31 He [Abraham] said to him, '[If they do not hear Moses and the Prophets \[the Word of Yahweh God\], neither will they be convinced if someone should rise from the dead.](#)'"

Luke 16:26-31 ESV (KJV, NIV, NRSV)

## “Anti-Semitism” in the New Testament (Anti-Edomite)

12 And there was considerable complaining (murmuring) about him among the crowds. While some were saying, ‘He is a good man’, others were saying, ‘No, he is deceiving the crowd.’ 13 Yet **no one would speak openly about him for fear of the Jews.**  
John 7:12-13 NRSV (ASV, ESV, GNV, KJV) “*jews*” should rather be “*Judaeans*”

6 And now I stand and am judged for the hope of the promise made of God, unto our fathers: 7 Unto which promise our twelve tribes, instantly servicing God day and night, hope to come. **For which hope's sake**, king Agrippa, **I am accused of the Jews.**  
Acts 26:6-7 KJV (ESV, NIV, NRSV) “*Judaeans*” is a geographical description in the Greek

As it is written, **Jacob have I loved**, but **Esau have I hated**.

Romans 9:13 KJV (ESV, NIV, NRSV) Citing *Malachi 1:1-3*: Heritage laid waste

14 For you, brothers, became imitators of the churches of God in Christ Jesus that are in Judea. For you suffered the same things from your own countrymen as they did from **the Jews**, 15 **who killed both the Lord Jesus and the prophets, and drove us out, and displease God and oppose all mankind** 16 **by hindering us** from speaking to the Gentiles [Nations of Abraham] that they might be saved—so as always to fill up the measure of their sins. But wrath has come upon them at last! 17 But since we were torn away from you, brothers, for a short time, in person not in heart, we endeavored the more eagerly and with great desire to see you face to face, 18 because we wanted to come to you—I, Paul, again and again—but **Satan hindered us**.

1 Thessalonians 2:14-18 ESV (KJV, NIV, NRSV) KJV should not have “*their prophets*”

10 For there are many unruly and vain talkers and deceivers, **specially they of the circumcision**: 11 Whose mouths must be stopped, who **subvert whole houses**, teaching things which they ought not, for filthy lucre's sake. 12 One of themselves, even a prophet of their own, said, the Cretians are always liars, evil beasts, slow bellies. 13 This witness is true. Wherefore rebuke them sharply, that they may be sound in the faith; 14 Not giving heed to Jewish fables [father: liar: John 8:44], and commandments of men, that turn from the truth. 15 Unto the pure all things are pure: but unto them that are defiled and unbelieving [“*faithless*” in CNT] is nothing pure; **but even their mind and conscience is defiled**. 16 They profess that they know God; but in works they deny him, being abominable, and disobedient, and unto every good work reprobate.  
Titus 1:10-16 KJV (ESV, NIV, NRSV)

I know thy works, and tribulation, and poverty, (but thou art rich) and I know the blasphemy of them which say they are Jews, and are not, but are the synagogue of Satan.

Revelation 2:9 KJV (ESV, NIV, NRSV) *The jews are Satan, thorns*

I will make those of **the synagogue of Satan** who say that they are Jews and are not, but are lying—I will make them come and bow down before your feet, and they will learn that **I have loved you**.

Revelation 3:9 NRSV (ESV, KJV, NIV)

## Pricks in your eyes and Thorns in your sides; Canaanite jews:

But if ye will not drive out the inhabitants of the land from before you; then it shall come to pass, that those which ye let remain of them shall be pricks in your eyes [blinding you], and thorns in your sides, and shall vex you in the land wherein ye dwell. Numbers 33:55 KJV

“...3 Now go and attack Amalek, and utterly destroy all that they have; do not spare them, but kill both man and woman, child and infant, ox and sheep, camel and donkey.” 6 Saul said to the Kenites, ‘Go! Leave! Withdraw from among the Amalekites, or I will destroy you with them; for you showed kindness to all the people of Israel when they came up out of Egypt.’ So the Kenites withdrew from the Amalekites. 10 The word of the Lord came to Samuel: 11 ‘I regret that I made Saul king, for he has turned back from following me, and has not carried out my commands.’ Samuel was angry; and he cried out to the Lord all night.

1 Samuel 15:3, 6, 10-11 NRSV in-part (ESV, KJV, NIV)

*The Kenites (descendants of Cain, see H7014) were mingling with the Canaanites in the land promised to Abraham, which is recorded in Genesis 15:18-21. Scripturally, it can be shown that the Kenites (left to escape in 1 Samuel 15) and Canaanites mixed their seed together, such that the Canaanites became the thorns of Gen 3:18, Numbers 33:55, Joshua 23:13. Esau also mixed his seed with these nations, as Esau took a wife of the women of Canaan: a Hittite and a Hivite (Gen 10:17, 26:34, 36:2) The Kenites, being of Cain, having the same Hebrew root, H7014, means that Cain, down through the Canaanites (Gen 15) and then down through Esau, infiltrated Judaea at the time of Christ (False Brethren of Gal 2:4). This is substantiated by John 8:33-47, that Christ’s opponents were children of Abraham (via Esau, John 8:37) but also children of the devil, Cain (John 8:44: only Cain is a murderer from the beginning; Mt 23:29-36):*

29 “Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! For you build the tombs of the prophets and decorate the monuments of the righteous, 30 saying, ‘If we had lived in the days of our fathers, we would not have taken part with them in shedding the blood of the prophets.’ 31 Thus you witness against yourselves that you are sons of those who murdered the prophets. 32 Fill up, then, the measure of your fathers. 33 You serpents, you brood of vipers, how are you to escape being sentenced to hell? 34 Therefore I send you prophets and wise men and scribes, some of whom you will kill and crucify, and some you will flog in your synagogues and persecute from town to town, 35 so that on you may come all the righteous blood shed on earth, from the blood of righteous Abel to the blood of Zechariah the son of Barachiah, whom you murdered between the sanctuary and the altar. 36 Truly, I say to you, all these things will come upon this generation [“generation” should be “race”: how could a single generation that didn’t kill Abel be responsible for Abel’s death?].

Matthew 23:29-36 ESV (KJV, NIV, NRSV) Only Cain’s descendants could justly be responsible for the blood Abel; See also Galatians 4:29

*The Wikipedia pages on Judaea and Herod the Great both attest that the Roman province of Judaea was a mix of Idumean (Edomite) and Israelite tribes, and that Herod was an Idumean.*

## Pricks and Thorns; Satan, the Devil, Fallen Angels (ordered)

The **great dragon** was hurled down—that **ancient serpent** **called the devil**, or Satan, who leads the whole world astray. He was **hurled to the earth**, and **his angels** with him.

Revelation 12:9 NIV (ESV, KJV, NRSV) *This is the Tree of Knowledge of Good and Evil in the midst of the Garden, not planted by Yahweh, which we are not to eat from (sex)*

1 The burden of the word of the Lord **to Israel** by Malachi. 2 I have loved you, saith the Lord. Yet ye say, Wherein hast thou loved us? Was not Esau Jacob's brother? saith the Lord: yet I loved Jacob, 3 **And I hated Esau**, and **laid his mountains and his heritage waste for the dragons of the wilderness**.

Malachi 1:1-3 KJV (DRA, GNV, YLT) *John 6:70: Judas Iscariot is a Devil*

Lest there be any **fornicator**, or profane person, **as Esau**, who for one morsel of meat **sold his birthright**.

Hebrews 12:16 KJV (ASV, DARBY, GNV) *Profane people can be cleansed, sanctified*

4 and his tail draws the third part of the **stars of the heaven; and he cast them to the earth** [these stars moved, not eternal]. And **the dragon** [Herod the Idumean, of Esau: Edomite, of Judaea (according to Wikipedia, et al.)] **stood before the woman** who was about to bring forth, in order that when she brought forth **he might devour her child**.

Rev 12:13 KJV (ESV, NIV, NRSV) *Only Herod, an Edomite jew, pursued the Christ Child*

15 “Beware of false prophets, who come to you in **sheep's clothing** (**LOOK like sheep**) but inwardly are ravenous wolves. 16 You will recognize them by **their fruits**. **Are grapes gathered from thornbushes**, or figs from thistles? 17 So, every **healthy tree** bears good fruit, but the **diseased tree bears bad fruit**. 18 A healthy tree cannot bear bad fruit, **nor can a diseased tree bear good fruit**. 19 **Every tree that does not bear good fruit is cut down and thrown into the fire**.

Matthew 7:15-19 ESV (KJV, NIV) *Fruit are children: see Gen 1:28, Deu 7:13, Luke 1:42*

and twisting together **a crown of thorns**, they put it on his head and put a reed in his right hand. And kneeling before him, they mocked him, saying, “Hail, **King of the Jews** [Judaeans]!”

Matthew 27:29 ESV (KJV, NIV, NRSV) *King of Thorns = King of jews: not accidental*

So to keep me from becoming conceited because of the surpassing greatness of the revelations, a **thorn was given me in the flesh**, a messenger of Satan to harass me [parallelism: these are the same thing], to keep me from becoming conceited.

2 Corinthians 12:7 ESV (KJV, NIV, NRSV) *Paul, writes of Satan: 1 Thessalonians 2:14-18*

The God of peace will shortly **crush Satan under your feet** [writing to Romans, before Jerusalem's destruction in 70 AD]. The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you.

Romans 16:20 NRSV (ESV, KJV, NIV) *Paul, understanding the prophecy of Daniel 9:26: Romans are the people of the Prince: the Israelites; and that some of the Judaeans (having mixed with the Edomites) were descended from Satan, and will no longer bear good fruit: Jeremiah 19:7-11; Jeremiah 24:8-10; Matthew 21:19, 3:10, 7:15-19*



## The “jews” of today, in the year 2023, are actually [Edomites](#):

7 Thus will I make [mount Seir](#) [[Mount Seir is Edom](#)] most desolate, and cut off from it him that passeth out and him that returneth. 8 And I will fill his mountains with his slain men: in thy hills, and in thy valleys, and in all thy rivers, shall they fall that are slain with the sword. 9 [I will make thee perpetual desolations](#), and thy cities shall not return: and ye shall know that I am the Lord. 10 [Because thou hast said](#), These two nations [Israel and Judah of Ezekiel 34: Scattered, but Gathered] and [these two countries shall be mine](#), and we will possess it; whereas the Lord was there: 11 Therefore, as I live, saith the Lord GOD, I will even do according to thine anger, and according to thine envy which thou hast used out of thy hatred against them; and I will make myself known among them, when I have judged thee. 12 And thou shalt know that I am the LORD, and that [I have heard all thy blasphemies](#) which [thou hast spoken against the mountains of Israel](#), saying, [They are laid desolate, they are given us to consume](#).

Ezekiel 35:7-12 KJV (ESV, NIV, NRSV)

“257 [Hyrcanus](#) took also Dora and Marissa, [cities of Idumea](#) [[Edom](#)], and [subdued all the Idumeans](#); and [permitted them to stay in that country, if they would submit to circumcision](#), and [make use of the laws of the Judaeans](#) [of Israel]; 258 and they were so desirous of living in the country of their forefathers, that [they submitted to the use of circumcision, and of the rest of the Judaeen ways of living](#); at which time, therefore, this befell them, that [they were hereafter considered to be Judaeans](#) [[jews of today](#)].”  
Josephus: Antiquities, Book 13, Chapter 9, 257-258; *See also: 393-398 (same book)*

“253 [Costobarus was an Idumean](#) by birth... 254 but after [Hyrcanus](#) had made a change in their political government, and [made them receive the Judaeen customs and law](#), Herod made [Costobarus governor of Idumea](#) and Gaza, and gave him his sister Salome to wife; and this was upon the slaughter of [his uncle] Joseph, who had that government before, as we have related already. 255 When Costobarus had gotten to be so highly advanced, it pleased him and was more than he hoped for, and he was more and more puffed up by his good success, and in a little while he exceeded all bounds, and did not think fit to obey what Herod, as their ruler, commanded him, or that [the Idumeans should make use of the Judaeen customs](#) [[Only Israel given law](#)], or be subject to them.”  
Josephus: Antiquities, Book 15, Chapter 7, 253-255; *Judaeen substituted for “Jewish”*

34 ...[The Idumaeans](#) are Nabataeans but because of sedition they were expelled and [joined with the Judaeans](#) [Israelites], [adopting their customs](#).

Strabo: Geography, Book 16, Part 2, 34; *See Christogenea.org: Romans Part 12 for more*

18 Children, it is the last hour, and as you have heard that antichrist is coming, so [now many antichrists have come](#) [plural antichrists: jews]. Therefore we know that it is the last hour. 19 [They](#) [[Edomites](#)] [went out from us, but they were not of us](#) [not Israelites: Romans 9:13]; for [if they had been of us](#), they would have continued with us [gathered with the sheep, but they were not sheep: John 10:27-29]. But they went out, that it might become plain that [they all are not of us](#) [not Israelites].

1 John 2:18-19 ESV (ASV, DRA, KJV) *Writing of Judaea and the anti-Christ-jews that rejected Christ and the Gospel; See: Wikipedia on “Judaea (Roman Province)”*: Idumea



The “[jews](#)” of today (2023) were NOT those [Scattered and Gathered](#) of Israel: jews are the broken bottle nation, cannot be repaired (Not to be gathered in the Gospel, Good Tidings)

[Going to Jerusalem in Bethany] “And seeing a fig tree by the side of the road, he went to it and found nothing at all on it but leaves. Then he [Christ] said to it, ‘[May no fruit ever come from you again!](#)’ And the fig tree withered at once.”

Matthew 21:19 NRSV (ESV, KJV, NIV) *Cross-reference to John 15:2, Matthew 27:25*

2 One basket had very good figs, even like the figs that are first ripe: and the other basket had very naughty figs, which could not be eaten [do not eat of the Tree of the Knowledge of Good and Evil], they were so bad. 8 And as the [evil figs, which cannot be eaten](#), they are so evil; surely thus saith the Lord, So will I give Zedekiah the king of Judah, and his princes, and the residue of Jerusalem, that remain in this land, and them that dwell in the land of Egypt: 9 And I will deliver them to be removed into all the kingdoms of the earth for their hurt, to be a reproach and a proverb, a taunt and a curse, in all places whither I shall drive them. 10 And I will send the sword, the famine, and the pestilence, among them, till they be [consumed from off the land](#) that I gave unto them and to their fathers.

Jeremiah 24:2, 8-10 KJV (ESV, NIV, NRSV) *Never to bear fruit again: Matthew 7:15-20*

10 “Then [break the jar](#) while those who go with you are watching, 11 and say to them, ‘This is what the Lord Almighty says: [I will smash this nation](#) and this city just as this [potter’s jar](#) is smashed and cannot be repaired. They will bury the dead in Topheth until there is no more room. 12 This is what I will do to this place and to those who live here, declares the Lord. I will make this city like Topheth. 13 The [houses in Jerusalem and those of the kings of Judah](#) will be defiled like this place, Topheth—all the houses where they burned incense on the roofs to all the starry hosts and poured out drink offerings to other gods.’”

Jeremiah 19:10-13 NIV (ESV, KJV, NRSV) *This is the opposite of [Jeremiah 33:14-16](#)*

Rome and Judaea, 70 AD: the jews are scattered, and this is the event that led to the “jewish Diaspora”. [The Romans destroyed the third temple entirely](#) (Mark 13:2) (Temple progression: [1<sup>st</sup>: Solomon: 2 Chronicles 3:1](#); [2<sup>nd</sup>: The 70-weeks Kingdom: Ezra-Nehemiah-Zerubbabel: Zechariah 4:9](#); [3<sup>d</sup>: Herod: 46 years to build on top of 2<sup>nd</sup> temple foundation: John 2:20](#)) *Propheesied in Daniel 9:24-27, during the 70 weeks Kingdom, Christ is crucified, “and he shall [confirm the covenant](#)” and then in verse 26 Jerusalem “the city” is to be destroyed: by the Romans. Hence, Paul writes:*

The God of peace will soon [crush Satan under your feet](#). The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you.

[Romans 16:20](#) ESV (KJV, NIV, NRSV) *People of the Prince: Daniel 9:26: Romans*

[Scattered](#): (past tense) implies that these following prophecies happened before 70 AD, do not refer to “jewish Diaspora”: Isaiah 11:12; Jeremiah 23:2; 30:9-11, Habakkuk 3:6; Zephaniah 3:10: *There are two separate scatterings, [one is gathered](#), the other is [broken forever, evil](#).*

## Baal/Balaam Worship > Racemixing Sin: NT; Jezebel: Racemixer

And Israel abode in Shittim, and the people began to commit whoredom with the daughters of Moab. 2 And they called the people unto the sacrifices of their gods: and the people did eat, and bowed down to their gods. 3 And Israel joined himself unto Baalpeor: and the anger of the Lord was kindled against Israel.

Numbers 25:1-3 KJV (ESV, NIV, NRSV) *Deuteronomy 23:2 forbids bastards; Hosea 5:7*

1 I ask, then, has God rejected his people? By no means! I myself am an Israelite, a descendant of Abraham, a member of the tribe of Benjamin. 2 God has not rejected his people whom he foreknew. Do you not know what the scripture says of Elijah, how he pleads with God against Israel? 3 ‘Lord, they have killed your prophets, they have demolished your altars; I alone am left, and they are seeking my life.’ 4 But what is the divine reply to him? ‘I have kept for myself seven thousand who have not bowed the knee to Baal.’ 5 So too at the present time there is a remnant, chosen by grace.

Romans 11:1-5 NRSV (ESV, KJV, NIV) *Israel are “His people” here still, and so are still His people in the rest of the New Testament, including as below in Jude and Revelation*

4 For there are certain men crept in unawares, who were before of old ordained to this condemnation, ungodly men, turning the grace of our God into lasciviousness, and denying the only Lord God, and our Lord Jesus Christ. 7 Even as Sodom and Gomorrha, and the cities about them in like manner, giving themselves over to fornication, and going after strange flesh, are set forth for an example, suffering the vengeance of eternal fire. 11 Woe unto them! for they have gone in the way of Cain, and ran greedily after the error of Balaam for reward, and perished in the gainsaying of Core.

Jude 1:4, 7, 11 KJV (ASV, DARBY, GNV) *See also: 2 Peter 2:12-17*

But I have a few things against thee, because thou hast there them that hold the doctrine of Balaam, who taught Balac to cast a stumblingblock before the children of Israel, to eat things sacrificed unto idols, and to commit fornication.

Revelation 2:14 KJV (ASV, DRA, GNV) Idolatry, fornication: separate sins: Jer 2:13

And when Joram saw Jehu, he said: Is there peace, Jehu? And he answered: What peace? so long as the fornications of Jezabel thy mother, and her many sorceries are in their vigour.

2 Kings 9:22 DRA (DARBY) *Jezebel perhaps translates to “Baal is Husband” - WF of Christogenea.org; Once again, fornication and Idolatry are separate sins*

20 Notwithstanding I have a few things against thee, because thou sufferest that woman Jezebel, which calleth herself a prophetess, to teach and to seduce my servants to commit fornication, and to eat things sacrificed unto idols. 21 And I gave her space to repent of her fornication; and she repented not. 22 Behold, I will cast her into a bed, and them that commit adultery with her into great tribulation, except they repent of their deeds. 23 And I will kill her children with death [kill + death = second death: Revelation 20:14]; and all the churches shall know that I am he which searcheth the reins and hearts: and I will give unto every one of you according to your works.

Revelation 2:20-23 KJV (ASV, DRA, GNV) *Jezebel literally translates to “Baal exalts”*

## Flood did not cover the whole Planet:

17 And, behold, I, even I, do bring a flood of waters upon **the earth** [land], to destroy all flesh [of Adam], wherein is the breath of life, from under heaven; and every thing that is in **the earth** [land] shall die. 18 But with thee [Noah] will I establish my covenant; and thou shalt come into the ark, thou, and thy sons, and thy wife, and thy sons' wives with thee.

Genesis 6:17-18 KJV (ESV, NIV, NRSV)

**“Earth”** is actually **the land**<sup>32</sup> (H776, Erets), not the “world” nor all of planet “earth”. In the NASB, H776 is translated as: common (1), countries (15), countries and their lands (1), country (44), countryside (1), distance\* (3), dust (1), **earth** (655), earth the ground (1), earth's (1), fail\* (1), floor (1), ground (119), **land** (1581), **lands** (57), lands have their land (2), open (1), other\* (2), piece (1), plateau\* (1), region (1), territories (1), wild (1), world (3); The vast majority of these are translated as “earth” and “land(s)” which should be understood to not mean the planet, **but a piece of land or the ground**.

These are the families of Noah's sons, according to their genealogies, in their nations; and from these the nations spread abroad on the earth after the flood.

Genesis 10:32 NRSV (ESV, KJV, NIV) Why list the genealogies unless not all are of Noah?

That upon you may come all the righteous blood shed upon the earth, from **the blood of righteous Abel** unto the **blood of Zacharias** son of Barachias, whom ye slew between the temple and the altar.

Matthew 23:35 KJV (ESV, NIV, NRSV) *It would not be just for a single generation to be responsible for the blood of Abel, especially those who had nothing to do with the murder of Abel (Deuteronomy 24:16: sons not punished with death for sins of the fathers); these people descend from Cain, being born of racemixing and therefore not under the Law*

**Cain's descendants** were not on the Ark and **were not listed in Genesis 10**. **They must have survived the flood** like these other nations of Genesis 14-15, Deu 7, and elsewhere:

And in the fourteenth year came Chedorlaomer, and the kings that were with him, and smote the **Rephaims** in Ashteroth **Karnaim**, and the **Zuzims** in Ham, and the **Emins** in Shaveh Kiriathaim,

Genesis 14:5 KJV (ESV, NIV, NRSV) *This is after the flood of Genesis 7*

1200+ Years after the flood (Septuagint Chronology), Yahweh God speaking to Abraham: 18 On that day the Lord made a covenant with Abram, saying, “To your offspring I give this land, from the river of Egypt to the great river, the river Euphrates, 19 the land of the Kenites, the Kenizzites, the Kadmonites, 20 the Hittites, the Perizzites, the Rephaim [giants], 21 the Amorites, the Canaanites, the Girgashites and the Jebusites.” Genesis 15:18-21 ESV (KJV, NIV, NRSV) *The **green nations** are not found in **Genesis 10***

<sup>32</sup> <https://biblehub.com/hebrew/776.htm>

## Gentiles Vs Nations Vs Heathen: differences; What to choose?: Strong's Concordance: Gentiles = H1471, G1484 = Nations

Isaiah 11:10 ESV In that day the [root of Jesse](#), who shall stand as a signal for the peoples—of him shall **the nations**[H1471] inquire, and his resting place shall be glorious. (NIV, NRSV)

Vs

Isaiah 11:10 KJV And in that day there shall be a [root of Jesse](#), which shall stand for an ensign of the people; to it shall **the Gentiles** [H1471] seek: and his rest shall be glorious.

---

2 Corinthians 11:26 ESV on frequent journeys, in danger from rivers, danger from robbers, danger from my own people, danger from **Gentiles** [G1484], danger in the city, danger in the wilderness, danger at sea, danger from [false brothers](#);

Vs

2 Corinthians 11:26 KJV In journeyings often, in perils of waters, in perils of robbers, in perils by mine own countrymen, in perils by the **heathen** [G1484], in perils in the city, in perils in the wilderness, in perils in the sea, in perils among [false brethren](#);

---

Acts 4:25 ESV who through the mouth of our father David, your servant, said by the Holy Spirit, ““Why did **the Gentiles** [G1484] rage, and the peoples plot in vain?

Vs

Acts 4:25 KJV Who by the mouth of thy servant David hast said, Why did **the heathen** [G1484] rage, And the people imagine vain things?

---

Romans 15:12 NIV And again, Isaiah says, “The [Root of Jesse](#) will spring up, one who will arise to rule over **the nations** [G1484]; in him the Gentiles will hope.”

Vs

Romans 15:12 KJV And again, Esaias saith, There shall be a [root of Jesse](#), and he that shall rise to reign over **the Gentiles** [G1484]; in him shall the Gentiles trust.

---

3 John 1:7 NIV It was for the sake of the Name that they went out, [receiving no help from the pagans](#) [heathens; G1482, from G1484].

Vs

3 John 1:7 KJV Because that for his name's sake they went forth, [taking nothing of the Gentiles](#) [G1482, from G1484]. *These are still mixed up between translations: G1482*

---

Matthew 12:18 NIV “Here is my servant whom I have chosen, the one I love, in whom I delight; I will put my Spirit on him, and he will proclaim justice to **the nations** [G1484].

Vs

Matthew 12:18 KJV Behold my servant, whom I have chosen; my beloved, in whom my soul is well pleased: I will put my spirit upon him, and he shall shew judgment to **the Gentiles** [G1484].

See also: Matthew 12:21 NIV vs KJV; Ephesians 2:11 KJV vs YLT & Darby

## “Jews and **Gentiles**”; Neither Judaeen Nor Greek

13 As it is written, “**Jacob I loved**, but **Esau I hated**.” 14 What shall we say then? Is there injustice on God’s part? By no means! 15 For he says to Moses, “**I will have mercy on whom I have mercy, and I will have compassion on whom I have compassion.**” 16 So then it depends not on human will or exertion, but on God, who has mercy. 20 **But who are you, O man, to answer back to God?** Will what is molded say to its molder, “Why have you made me like this?” 21 Has the potter no right over the clay, **to make out of the same lump one vessel for honorable use and another for dishonorable use?** 22 What if God, desiring to show his wrath and to make known his power, has endured with much patience **vessels of wrath prepared for destruction**, 23 in order to make known the riches of his glory for **vessels of mercy**, which he has prepared **beforehand for glory**— 24 **even us whom he has called**, not from the Jews [**Judaeans: Israelites; not Idumean Edomites**] only but also from the **Gentiles** [nations: of Israel]?  
Romans 9:13-16, 20-24 ESV (KJV)

There is **neither Jew** [Judaeen] **nor Greek**, there is neither bond nor free, there is neither male nor female: for ye are all one in Christ Jesus.  
Galatians 3:28 KJV (ESV, NIV, NRSV)

Where there is neither **Greek nor Jew**, circumcision nor uncircumcision, Barbarian, Scythian, bond nor free: but Christ is all, and in all.  
Colossians 3:11 KJV (ESV, NIV, NRSV) *CNT is a better translation: “11 Where one is not Greek and Judaeen, circumcision and uncircumcision, Barbarian, Scythian, slave, free, but altogether and in all ways **Anointed**.” Colossians 3:11 CNT*

*Paul is writing to these different Israelite populations, as shown in the context of each epistle, as well as within the context of each of these statements. In Romans 9:24, the “**Jews and Gentiles**” are “**called**”: implying Israelites. In Colossians 3:11, each group mentioned is an Israelite population: **Circumcision/Uncircumcision** could only possibly apply to Israelites from the loins of Abraham, to whom the commandment of circumcision was given: the “**Uncircumcised**” can only be **uncircumcised descendants of Abraham**, as the covenant was “**in his flesh**”; Scythians and Barbarians are also Israelites from the Greek classical histories. Also explained in these statements by Paul is Peter’s vision of the unclean animals, the uncircumcised nations of Abraham that were cleansed by the **blood of Christ** (Romans 4). Moreover, **Paul is trying to unite the true Israelite populations of Judaea, Greece, and beyond (Nations of Abraham; not “gentiles”, which really means “nations”). This is substantiated in the Prophecy of Ezekiel 37:***

15 The word of the LORD came again unto me, saying, 16 Moreover, thou son of man, take thee **one stick**, and write upon it, **For Judah**, and for **the children of Israel** his companions: then **take another stick**, and write upon it, **For Joseph, the stick of Ephraim**, and for all **the house of Israel** his companions [the rest of the ten tribes]: 17 And join them one to another into one stick; and they shall become one in thine hand.  
Ezekiel 37:15-17 KJV (ESV, NIV, NRSV) *See also: John 10:16*



## Preterism is a Heresy

*Preterism: the idea that all the Old Testament prophecies (some include New Testament) were fulfilled previously, or by ~70AD, is a heresy, and there are multiple reasons: Paul wrote about prophecies that had not yet been fulfilled (and before Revelation): “We also explained that Paul of Tarsus had written to the Romans, in Romans 16 of his epistle to them, that “the God of peace shall bruise Satan under your feet shortly.” Paul wrote that epistle thirteen years before Jerusalem was destroyed by the Roman legions. Hundreds of thousands of [Edomite Jews](#) were destroyed. In fact, according to Josephus the total casualties of the war were 1.1 million people, although Tacitus cuts the figure in half. So Paul certainly understood Daniel chapter 9. But Paul, writing to the Ephesians around 61 AD, had warned them to “take up the full armor of Yahweh, in order that you may be able to make a stand in the evil day”. Now, Ephesus was well out of the scope of the battles between the Judaeans and the Romans, so Paul must have been talking about some other evil day, rather than of the day in which Jerusalem was destroyed.”<sup>33</sup> See more information on preterism in the citation.*

See the [seven-times punishment](#) (2,520 years of punishment) written in the law of Leviticus 26:18 (written around ~1500 BC). First half ( $7/2 = 3.5$ ) begins around ~741 BC with the start of the Israelite deportations. 7-Times =  $360 * 7 = 2,520$  years; 3.5-Times may be equated to half of that:  $3.5 * 360 = 1260$ . Daniel 12 ([see all of Dan Ch 12 for more unfulfilled prophecy](#)) & Revelation 11-13 each mention a 3.5 times punishment:

And I heard the man clothed in linen, who was above the waters of the stream; he raised his right hand and his left hand toward heaven and swore by him who lives forever that it would be for [a time, times, and half a time](#), and that when the shattering of the power of the [holy people](#) comes to an end all these things would be finished.

Daniel 12:7 ESV [Time = 1 Times = 2 Half a Time = 0.5 Time + Times + half a Time = 3.5](#)

And to the woman were given two wings of a great eagle, that she might fly into the wilderness, into her place, where she is nourished for [a time, and times, and half a time](#), from the face of the serpent.

Revelation 12:14 KJV *This is from Leviticus, which Revelation and Daniel draw from*

in flaming fire taking vengeance on them that know not God, and that obey not the gospel of our Lord Jesus Christ: [who shall be punished with everlasting destruction from the presence of the Lord](#), and from the glory of his power;

2 Thessalonians 1:8-9 KJV *See also: 2 Timothy 2:18; Luke 18:31 NIV "It is finished" explanation: This is against Preterism, since Christ clarified that that which was written “about the Son of Man” will be fulfilled*

Thou hast put all things in subjection under his feet. For in that he put all in subjection under him, he left nothing that is not put under him. [But now we see not yet all things put under him.](#)

Hebrews 2:8 KJV *From Psalm 8:4-6; has this been declared to have happened by God?*

---

<sup>33</sup> <https://christogenea.org/podcasts/methods-interpreting-prophecy-part-2>



## Israel, exclusively addressed, and the subject of the Apostles' writings, as well as Christ's Ministry (Context Matters):

*"In many ways in his epistle, Paul then informed the Romans that they were a part of those people, and if we look at history, Rome did not exist when the promise to Abraham was made. Before that, Paul had written to the Corinthians and had told them that their fathers were with Moses in the cloud and in the sea. If we look at history, the Dorian Greek people of Corinth did not exist when the promise to Abraham was made. Likewise Paul had told the Galatians that they were under the law, and therefore they were redeemed in Christ, and if we look at history, the Galatians did not exist when the promise to Abraham was made. The same can be said of all the other peoples to whom Paul had brought the Gospel, because they all had descended from Abraham through Jacob. For that same reason, there were no epistles of Paul to any people who did exist when the promise to Abraham was made. So there were no epistles of Paul to the Egyptians, the Assyrians, the Syrians, or to any of the cities of the Persians or Ionians, or the many cities of the Arabs, or to anyone else who did not come from the loins of Abraham." -William Finck of Christogenea.org<sup>34</sup>*

Paul wrote to the [Romans](#) that their forefather was Abraham

Paul wrote to the [Corinthians](#) that their fathers were with Moses

Paul wrote to the [Galatians](#) that their fathers were [under the law](#)

Paul knew these peoples were Israelites, as he was very well-studied in ancient history, literature and the myths of the different peoples, understanding their origins were similar to each other and to the Israelites' symbols and ideas. He knew they were therefore the people (seed) of the [promises](#) to Abraham. All these peoples were White and [unadulterated](#).

## Matthew's Gospel:

And she shall bring forth a son, and thou shalt call his name Jesus ["Yahshua": Yahweh [Saves](#)]: for [he shall save his people from their sins](#).

Matthew 1:21 KJV

And thou Bethlehem, in the land of Juda, art not the least among the princes of Juda: for out of thee shall come a Governor, that shall rule [my people Israel](#).

Matthew 2:6 KJV

5 These twelve Jesus sent out with the following instructions: 'Go nowhere among the Gentiles ["heathens" in CNT], and enter no town of the Samaritans, 6 but [go rather to the lost sheep of the house of Israel](#).

Matthew 10:5-6 NRSV

---

<sup>34</sup> <https://christogenea.org/podcasts/prophecy-zechariah-%E2%80%93-part-2-jesus-and-satan>

## Matthew's Gospel:

When you are persecuted in one place, **flee to another** [town of Israel]. Truly I tell you, **you will not finish going through the towns of Israel** before the Son of Man comes.  
Matthew 10:23 NIV

He answered, “**I was sent only to the lost sheep of the house of Israel.**”  
Matthew 15:24 ESV

so that the crowd wondered, when they saw the mute speaking, the crippled healthy, the lame walking, and the blind seeing. And **they glorified the God of Israel.**  
Matthew 15:31 ESV

And Jesus said unto them, Verily I say unto you, That ye which have followed me, in the regeneration when the Son of man shall sit in the throne of his glory, ye also shall sit upon twelve thrones, **judging the twelve tribes of Israel.**  
Matthew 19:28 KJV

‘I am the **God of Abraham**, and the **God of Isaac**, and the **God of Jacob**’? He is not God of the dead, but of the living.”  
Matthew 22:32 ESV

22 And if those days had not been cut short, no one would be saved; but **for the sake of the elect** those days will be cut short. 23 Then if anyone says to you, “Look! Here is the Messiah!” or “There he is!”—do not believe it. 24 For false messiahs and false prophets will appear and produce great signs and omens, to lead astray, if possible, even **the elect**.  
Matthew 24:22-24 NRSV

And he shall send his angels with a great sound of a trumpet, and they **shall gather together his elect** from **the four winds**, from one end of heaven to the other.  
Matthew 24:31 KJV

33 And he shall set the **sheep on his right hand**, but the **goats on the left**. 34 Then shall the King say unto them on his right hand, Come, ye blessed of my Father, **inherit the kingdom** prepared for you from the **foundation of the world**:  
Matthew 25:33-34 KJV

## Mark's Gospel:

“First [let the children eat all they want](#),” he [Christ] told her, “for [it is not right to take the children's bread](#) and [toss it to the dogs](#).”

Mark 7:27 NIV

And he taught, saying unto them, Is it not written, [My house](#) shall be called of all nations the house of prayer? but ye have made it a den of thieves.

Mark 11:17 KJV

And [Jesus answered him](#), The first of all the commandments is, [Hear, O Israel](#); The Lord our God is one Lord:

Mark 12:29 KJV

And if the Lord had not cut short the days, no human being would be saved. But for the sake of the [elect](#), whom he chose, he shortened the days.

Mark 13:20 ESV

False messiahs and false prophets will appear and produce signs and omens, [to lead astray, if possible, the elect](#).

Mark 13:22 NRSV

And he will send his angels and [gather his elect](#) from the four winds, [from the ends of the earth](#) to the ends of the heavens.

Mark 13:27 NIV

## John's Gospel:

And I knew him not: but that [he should be made manifest to Israel](#), therefore am I come baptizing with water.

John 1:31 KJV

47 When Jesus saw Nathanael approaching, he said of him, “Here [truly is an Israelite in whom there is no deceit](#).” 48 “How do you know me?” Nathanael asked. Jesus answered, “I saw you while you were still under the fig tree before Philip called you.” 49 Then Nathanael declared, “Rabbi, you are the Son of God; [you are the king of Israel](#).”

John 1:47-49 NIV

Art thou greater than [our father Jacob](#), which gave us the well, and drank thereof himself, and his children, and his cattle?

John 4:12 KJV The Samaritan Woman was an Israelite, and Christ did not deny that

Therefore they gathered them together, and [filled twelve baskets](#) with the fragments of the five barley loaves, [which remained](#) over and above unto them that had eaten.

John 6:13 KJV *This signifies that Israelites abroad should eat of the same Words, Gospel*

## John's Gospel:

37 [All](#) those [the Father gives me will come to me](#), and whoever comes to me I will never drive away. 38 For I have come down from heaven not to do my will but to do the will of him who sent me. 39 And this is the will of him who sent me, that [I shall lose none of all those he has given me](#), but raise them up at the last day. 40 For my Father's will is that everyone who looks to the Son and believes in him shall have eternal life, and I will raise them up at the last day."

John 6:37-40 NIV

44 "No one can come to me [unless the Father who sent me draws them](#), and I will raise them up at the last day. 45 It is written [in the Prophets](#): '[They will all be taught by God](#).' Everyone who has heard the Father and learned from him comes to me.

John 6:44-45 NIV *Quote from Isaiah 54, which is all about Israel, so all Israel is raised*

"1 "Truly, truly, I say to you, he who does not enter the sheepfold by the door but climbs in by another way, that man is a thief and a robber. 2 But [he who enters by the door](#) is the shepherd of the sheep. 3 To him the gatekeeper opens. The [sheep hear his voice](#), and he calls [his own sheep](#) by name and leads them out. 4 When he has brought out all his own, he goes before them, and the sheep follow him, for they know his voice. 5 [A stranger](#) they will not follow, but [they will flee from him](#), for they do not know the voice of strangers." 6 [This figure of speech Jesus used with them, but they did not understand what he was saying to them.](#) ...

"7 So Jesus again said to them, "Truly, truly, I say to you, [I am the door of the sheep](#). 8 All who came before me are thieves and robbers, but the [sheep](#) did not listen to them. 9 I am the door. If anyone [enters](#) by me, he will be saved and will go in and out and find pasture. 10 The thief comes only to steal and kill and destroy. [I came that they may have life](#) and have it abundantly. 11 [I am the good shepherd](#). The good shepherd [lays down his life for the sheep](#) [not for the goats]. 12 He who is a hired hand and not a shepherd, who does not own the sheep, sees the wolf coming and leaves the sheep and flees, and [the wolf snatches](#) them and [scatters them](#). 13 He flees because he is a hired hand and cares nothing for the sheep. 14 I am the good shepherd. [I know my own](#) and my own know me, 15 just as the Father knows me and I know the Father; and [I lay down my life for the sheep](#) [not for the goats]. 16 And [I have other sheep that are not of this fold](#) [those scattered]. I must bring them also, and they will listen to my voice. So there will be [one flock, one shepherd](#)."

John 10:1-16 ESV

26 but [you do not believe because you are not my sheep](#) [they then can only be goats]. 27 [My sheep](#) listen to my voice; [I know them](#), and they follow me. 28 I give them eternal life, and [they shall never perish](#); no one will snatch them out of my hand. 29 [My Father, who has given them to me](#), is greater than all; no one can snatch them out of my Father's hand.

John 10:26-29 NIV

## John's Gospel:

13 They took palm branches and went out to meet him, shouting, "Hosanna [“Oh save”: CNT]!” “Blessed is he who comes in the name of the Lord!” “Blessed is the king of Israel!” 14 Jesus found a young donkey and sat on it, as it is written: 15 “Do not be afraid, Daughter Zion; see, your king is coming, seated on a donkey’s colt.”

John 12:13-15 NIV

It was just before the Passover Festival. Jesus knew that the hour had come for him to leave this world and go to the Father. Having loved his own who were in the world, he loved them to the end.

John 13:1 NIV

8 “No,” said Peter, “you shall never wash my feet.” Jesus answered, “Unless I wash you, you have no part with me [those who are washed are washed by Him, we cannot wash ourselves].” 9 “Then, Lord,” Simon Peter replied, “not just my feet but my hands and my head as well!” 10 Jesus answered, “Those who have had a bath need only to wash their feet; their whole body is clean. And you are clean, though not every one of you.” 11 For he knew who was going to betray him, and that was why he said not every one was clean.

John 13:8-11 NIV

“I am not referring to all of you; I know those I have chosen. But this is to fulfill this passage of Scripture: ‘He who shared my bread has turned against me [Psalm 41:9].’

John 13:18 NIV *Do not cast your pearls to Swine, as they will turn and rend you*

15 Henceforth I call you not servants; for the servant knoweth not what his Lord doeth: but I have called you friends; for all things that I have heard of my Father I have made known unto you. 16 Ye have not chosen me, but I have chosen you, and ordained you, that ye should go and bring forth fruit, and that your fruit should remain: that whatsoever ye shall ask of the Father in my name, he may give it you.

John 15:15-16 KJV

19 If you belonged to the world, it would love you as its own. As it is, you do not belong to the world, but I have chosen you out of the world. That is why the world hates you. 20 Remember what I told you: ‘A servant is not greater than his master.’ If they persecuted me, they will persecute you also. If they obeyed my teaching, they will obey yours also. 21 They will treat you this way because of my name, for they do not know the one who sent me.

John 15:19-21 NIV

All things that the Father hath are mine: therefore said I, that he shall take of mine, and shall shew it unto you.

John 16:15 KJV

## John's Gospel:

1 These words spake Jesus, and lifted up his eyes to heaven, and said, Father, the hour is come; glorify thy Son, that thy Son also may glorify thee: 2 as thou hast given him power over [all flesh](#), that [he should give eternal life to as many as thou hast given him](#).  
John 17:1-2 KJV *This includes all of Israel, which is the [Inheritance of Yahshua Christ](#)*

14 I have given them your word and the world has hated them, [for they are not of the world](#) any more than I am of the world. 15 My prayer is not that you take them out of the world but that you protect them from the evil one. 16 They are not of the world, even as I am not of it. 17 [Sanctify them by the truth](#); your word is truth. 18 As you sent me into the world, I have sent them into the world. 19 [For them I sanctify myself, that they too may be truly sanctified](#).

John 17:14-19 NIV *John 8: follow the commandments, and the truth sets you free*

15 When they had finished breakfast, Jesus said to Simon Peter, "Simon, son of John, do you love me more than these?" He said to him, "Yes, Lord; you know that I love you." He said to him, "[Feed my lambs](#)." 16 He said to him a second time, "Simon, son of John, do you love me?" He said to him, "Yes, Lord; you know that I love you." He said to him, "[Tend my sheep](#)." 17 He said to him the third time, "Simon, son of John, do you love me?" Peter was grieved because he said to him the third time, "Do you love me?" and he said to him, "Lord, you know everything; you know that I love you." Jesus said to him, "[Feed my sheep](#)."

John 21:15-17 ESV *This, and the entire Gospel, never claims we should convert goats: Luke 16:26*

## John's Epistles:

[1 John is very contextual](#): *The separating of the wheat and the tares was ongoing in John's time, so John was trying to help the wheat and tares separate (which is part of the prophecy of Ezekiel 20:34-38):*

I write unto you, little children, because [your sins are forgiven you](#) for his name's sake.  
1 John 2:12 KJV

But [you have an anointing from the Holy One](#), and all of you know the truth.  
[1 John 2:20](#) NIV *Anointing is not from yourself*

As for you, [the anointing you received from him](#) remains in you, and you do not need anyone to teach you. But as [his anointing teaches you](#) about all things and as [that anointing is real](#), not counterfeit—just as it has taught you, remain in him.  
1 John 2:27 NIV

If you know that he is righteous, you know that everyone who does what is right has been [born of him](#).  
[1 John 2:29](#) NIV



## John's Epistles:

**1 John is very contextual:** *The separating of the wheat and the tares was ongoing in John's time, so John was trying to help the wheat and tares separate:*

1 See what great love the Father has lavished on us, that we should be called [children of God](#)! And that is what we are! The reason the world does not know us is that [it did not know him](#). 2 Dear friends, now [we are children of God](#), and [what we will be has not yet been made known](#). But we know that when Christ appears, we shall be like him, for we shall see him as he is.

1 John 3:1-2 NIV

8 He that committeth sin is of the devil; for the devil sinneth from the beginning. For this purpose the Son of God was manifested, that [he might destroy the works of the devil](#). 9 Whosoever is [born of God](#) doth not commit sin; for [his seed](#) remaineth in him: and he cannot sin, because he is [born of God](#). 10 [In this the children of God are manifest, and the children of the devil: whosoever doeth not righteousness is not of God, neither he that loveth not his brother](#). 11 For this is the message that ye heard from the beginning, that we should love one another. 12 [Not as Cain, who was of that wicked one](#), and slew his brother. And wherefore slew he him? Because [his own works were evil](#), and his brother's righteous.

**1 John 3:8-12 KJV** *Children of the devil does not imply student, but birth, like the rest of John's writings conclude*

13 Do not be surprised, [my brothers and sisters](#), if the world hates you. 14 We know that [we have passed from death to life](#), because we love each other. Anyone who does not love remains in death. 15 Anyone who hates a brother or sister is a murderer, and you know that no murderer has eternal life residing in him. 16 This is how we know what love is: [Jesus Christ laid down his life for us](#). And [we ought to lay down our lives for our brothers and sisters](#). 17 If anyone has material possessions and sees a brother or sister in need but has no pity on them, how can the love of God be in that person? 18 Dear children, let us not love with words or speech [but with actions](#) and in truth.

**1 John 3:13-18 NIV**

4 You, dear children, [are from God](#) and have overcome them, because the one who is in you is greater than the one who is in the world. 5 [They are from the world and therefore speak from the viewpoint of the world](#), and the world listens to them. 6 [We are from God](#), and whoever knows God listens to us; but whoever is not from God does not listen to us. This is how we recognize the [Spirit of truth](#) and the spirit of falsehood.

1 John 4:4-6 NIV

## John's Epistles:

**1 John is very contextual:** *The separating of the wheat and the tares was ongoing in John's time, so John was trying to help the wheat and tares separate:*

7 Dear friends, let us love one another, for love comes from God. Everyone who loves has been [born of God](#) and knows God. 8 [Whoever does not love does not know God](#), because God is love [God is NOT only love: Malachi 1:1-3, Romans 9:13]. 9 This is how God showed his love among us: He sent his one and only Son into the world that we might live through him. 10 This is love: not that we loved God, but that he loved us and sent his Son as an [atonement sacrifice for our sins](#).

**1 John** 4:7-10 NIV *"Has been born of God" is past tense: no control over birth*

18 We know that anyone [born of God](#) does not continue to sin; the [One who was born of God keeps them safe](#), and the evil one cannot harm them. 19 We know that we are [children of God](#), and that **the whole world is under the control of the evil one**. 20 We know also that the Son of God has come and has given us understanding, so that we may know him who is true. And [we are in him who is true by being in his Son Jesus Christ](#). He is the true God and eternal life.

1 John 5:18-20 NIV **Matthew 4:8-9**

5 Dear friend, you are faithful in what you are doing for the [brothers and sisters](#), even though they are strangers to you. 6 They have [told the church](#) about your love. Please send them on their way in a manner that honors God. 7 It was for the sake of the Name that they went out, [receiving no help from the pagans](#). 8 We ought therefore to show hospitality to such people so that [we may work together](#) for the truth.

3 John 1:5-8 NIV

## Luke's Gospel:

16 And many of the **children of Israel** [shall he turn to the Lord their God](#). 17 And he shall go before him in the spirit and power of Elias, to turn the hearts of the fathers to the children, and the disobedient to the wisdom of the just; to make ready **a people prepared for the Lord**.

Luke 1:16-17 KJV

32 He will be great, and will be called the Son of the Most High, and the Lord God will give to him the throne of [his ancestor David](#). 33 **He will reign over the house of Jacob forever**, and of [his kingdom](#) there will be no end.”

Luke 1:32-33 NRSV “*Kingdom*” has the root “*kin*” meaning *His Kingdom is made of Israelites*

He has helped [his servant Israel](#), in remembrance of [his mercy](#)

Luke 1:54 KJV

67 And his father Zacharias was filled with the Holy Ghost, and prophesied, saying, 68 Blessed be **the Lord God of Israel**; For he hath visited and [redeemed his people](#), 69 And hath raised up an horn of salvation for us In the house of his servant David; 70 As [he spake by the mouth of his holy prophets](#), which have been since the world began: 71 That we should be saved from our enemies, and from the hand of all that hate us; 72 To perform [the mercy promised to our fathers](#), And to [remember his holy covenant](#); 73 The oath which he sware to our father Abraham, 74 That he would grant unto us, that we being delivered out of the hand of our enemies Might serve him without fear, 75 In [holiness](#) and righteousness before him, all the days of our life. 76 And thou, child, shalt be called the prophet of the Highest: For thou shalt go before the face of the Lord to prepare his ways; 77 To give knowledge of salvation unto [his people](#) By the [remission of their sins](#), 78 Through the tender mercy of our God; Whereby the dayspring from on high hath visited us,

Luke 1:67-78 KJV

Luke 2:25-34 should say “Nations” instead of Gentiles, but is a good set of scriptures to know and understand

For the [Son of man is come to seek and to save that which was lost](#).

Luke 19:10 KJV *Only the children of Israel could have been lost as only they were under Yahweh God in the first place: the Lost Sheep of the House of Israel: Matthew 15:24*

28 You are those who have stood by me in my trials. 29 And I confer on you a kingdom, just as my Father conferred one on me, 30 so that you may eat and drink at my table in my kingdom and sit on thrones, judging the **twelve tribes of Israel**.

Luke 22:28-30 NIV

But we trusted that it had been **he which should have redeemed Israel**: and beside all this, to day is the third day since these things were done.

Luke 24:21 KJV

## Acts; Written by Luke:

6 Then they gathered around him and asked him, “Lord, are you **at this time going to restore the kingdom to Israel?**” 7 He said to them: “It is not for you to know the times or dates the Father has set by his own authority.

Acts 1:6-7 NIV *This is not a denial of the substance of the question, but a substantiation*

“**Fellow Israelites**, I can tell you confidently that the patriarch David died and was buried, and his tomb is here to this day.

Acts 2:29 NIV

For the promise is unto you, and to your children, and to all that are afar off, even as many as the Lord our God shall call.

Acts 2:39 KJV

“12 And when Peter saw it, he answered unto the people, **Ye men of Israel**, why marvel ye at this? or why look ye so earnestly on us, as though by our own power or holiness we had made this man to walk? 13 **The God of Abraham, and of Isaac, and of Jacob, the God of our fathers**, hath glorified his Son Jesus; whom ye delivered up, and denied him in the presence of Pilate, when he was determined to let him go. 14 But ye denied the Holy One and the Just, and desired a murderer to be granted unto you; 15 and killed the Prince of life, whom God hath raised from the dead; whereof we are witnesses...

“...21 Whom the heaven must receive until the times of restitution of all things, which God hath spoken by the mouth of all his holy prophets since the world began. 22 For Moses truly said unto the fathers, A prophet shall the Lord your God raise up unto you of your brethren, like unto me; him shall ye hear in all things whatsoever he shall say unto you. 23 And it shall come to pass, that every soul, which will not hear that prophet, shall be destroyed from among the people. 24 Yea, and all the prophets from Samuel and those that follow after, as many as have spoken, have likewise foretold of these days. 25 **Ye are the children of the prophets, and of the covenant which God made with our fathers**, saying unto Abraham, And in thy seed shall all the kindreds of the earth be blessed.”

Acts 3:12-15, 21-25 KJV *Speaking to those of the seed of the promise in Abraham*

**be it known unto you all, and to all the people of Israel**, that by the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth, whom ye crucified, whom God raised from the dead, even by him doth this man stand here before you whole.

Acts 4:10 KJV

God exalted him to his own right hand as Prince and Savior **that he might bring Israel to repentance and forgive their sins**.

Acts 5:31 NIV

## Acts; Written by Luke:

And the Lord said to him, Go, for this [man] is an elect vessel to me, to bear my name before both nations and kings and [the] sons of Israel:

Acts 9:15 DARBY "Gentiles" should be "nations" in the other popular translations

You know the message God sent to the people of Israel, announcing the good news [the Gospel] of peace through Jesus Christ, who is Lord of all.

Acts 10:36 NIV

Men and brethren, children of the stock of Abraham, and whosoever among you feareth God, to you is the word of this salvation sent.

Acts 13:26 KJV

28 Take heed therefore unto yourselves, and to all the flock, over the which the Holy Ghost hath made you overseers, to feed the church of God, which he hath purchased with his own blood. 29 For I know this, that after my departing shall grievous wolves enter in among you, not sparing the flock. 30 Also of your own selves shall men arise, speaking perverse things, to draw away disciples after them. 31 Therefore watch, and remember, that by the space of three years I ceased not to warn every one night and day with tears. 32 And now, brethren, I commend you to God, and to the word of his grace, which is able to build you up, and to give you an inheritance among all them which are sanctified.

Acts 20:28-32 KJV

14 But this I confess unto thee, that after the way which they call heresy, so worship I the God of my fathers, believing all things which are written in the law and in the prophets: 15 and have hope toward God, which they themselves also allow, that there shall be a resurrection of the dead, both of the just and unjust.

Acts 24:14-15 KJV

6 And now I stand and am judged for the hope of the promise made of God unto our fathers: 7 unto which promise our twelve tribes, instantly serving God day and night, hope to come. For which hope's sake, king Agrippa, I am accused of the Jews.

Acts 26:6-7 KJV

For this reason I have asked to see you and talk with you. It is because of the hope of Israel that I am bound with this chain."

Acts 28:20 NIV

## Romans; written by Paul:

1 Paul, a servant of Christ Jesus, called to be an apostle, [set apart](#) for [the gospel](#) of God, 2 [which he promised beforehand through his prophets](#) in the holy Scriptures 3 concerning his Son, who was descended from David according to the flesh 4 and was declared to be the Son of God in power according to the Spirit of holiness by his resurrection from the dead, Jesus Christ our Lord, 5 through whom we have received grace and apostleship to bring about the [obedience](#) of faith for the sake of his name among [all the nations](#), 6 including you who are [called to belong](#) to Jesus Christ, 7 To [all those in Rome](#) who are loved by God and [called to be saints](#): Grace to you and peace from God our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ.

Romans 1:1-7 KJV *The Gospel was promised in the Prophets, so we should understand the [Gospel message](#) and who it was for as laid out by the Prophets*

14 For when [those of [the](#)] [nations](#), which have no law, practise [by nature](#) the things of the law, these, having no law, are a law to themselves; 15 who shew the work of the [law written in their hearts](#), their conscience also bearing witness, and their thoughts accusing or else excusing themselves between themselves;) 16 in [the] day when God shall judge the secrets of men, according to my [glad tidings](#) [The Gospel], by Jesus Christ.

Romans 2:14-16 DARBY; *Many of the popular translations add “the” to “nations”; “[Gentiles](#)” does not belong*

1 What then shall we say that [Abraham, our forefather](#), hath found according to the flesh? 16 For this cause it is of faith, that it may be according to [grace](#); to the end that the [promise may be sure to all the seed](#); not to that only which is of the law, but to that also which is of the faith of [Abraham, who is the father of us all](#) 17 (as it is written, A father of many nations have I made thee) before him whom he believed, even God, who giveth life to the dead, and calleth the things that are not, as though they were. 18 Who in hope believed against hope, to the end that he might become a father of many nations, [according to that which had been spoken](#), So shall [thy seed](#) be.

Romans 4:1, 16, 18 ASV (ESV, KJV, NIV, NRSV) *Forefather from προπάτορα, propatora: L&S 9<sup>th</sup> ed pg 1494*

and [if children](#), [then heirs](#); heirs of God, and joint-heirs with Christ; if so be that we suffer with him, that we may be also glorified together.

Romans 8:17 KJV

27 And he that searcheth the hearts knoweth what is the mind of the Spirit, because [he maketh intercession for the saints according to the will of God](#). 28 And we know that all things work together for good to them that love God, [to them who are the called according to his purpose](#). 29 For whom he did [foreknow](#), he [also did predestinate](#) to be conformed to the image of his Son, that he might be the firstborn among many brethren. 30 Moreover whom he did [predestinate](#), them [he also called](#): and whom he called, [them he also justified](#): and whom he justified, them he also glorified.

Romans 8:27-30 KJV



## Romans; written by Paul:

2 that I have great heaviness and continual sorrow in my heart. 3 For I could wish that myself were accursed from Christ for my brethren, my kinsmen according to the flesh: 4 who are Israelites; to whom pertaineth the adoption, and the glory, and the covenants, and the giving of the law, and the service of God, and the promises;"  
Romans 9:2-4 KJV

As it is written, 'I have loved Jacob, but I have hated Esau.'  
Romans 9:13 NRSV

21 Or has not the potter authority over the clay, out of the same lump to make one vessel to honour, and another to dishonour? 22 And if God, minded to shew his wrath and to make his power known, endured with much long-suffering vessels of wrath fitted for destruction; 23 and that he might make known the riches of his glory upon vessels of mercy, which he had before prepared for glory, 24 us, whom he has also called, not only from amongst [the] Jews, but also from amongst [the] nations? 25 As he says also in Hosea, I will call not-my-people My people; and the-not-beloved Beloved. 26 And it shall be, in the place where it was said to them, \*Ye\* [are] not my people, there shall they be called Sons of [the] living God. 27 But Esaias cries concerning Israel, Should the number of the children of Israel be as the sand of the sea, the remnant shall be saved:  
Romans 9:27 DARBY; *Paul quotes Hosea which is all about Israel*; Gentiles is Nations

1 I ask, then, has God rejected his people? By no means! For I myself am an Israelite, a descendant of Abraham, a member of the tribe of Benjamin. 2 God has not rejected his people whom he foreknew. Do you not know what the Scripture says of Elijah, how he appeals to God against Israel? 3 "Lord, they have killed your prophets, they have demolished your altars, and I alone am left, and they seek my life." 4 But what is God's reply to him? "I have kept for myself seven thousand men who have not bowed the knee to Baal." 5 So too at the present time there is a remnant, chosen by grace.  
Romans 11:1-5 ESV

26 And in this way all Israel will be saved, as it is written, "The Deliverer will come from Zion, he will banish ungodliness from Jacob"; 27 "and this will be my covenant with them when I take away their sins." 28 As regards the gospel, they are enemies for your sake. But as regards election, they are beloved for the sake of their forefathers. 29 For the gifts and the calling of God are irrevocable. 30 For just as you [Romans] were at one time disobedient to God [the Romans were given the law] but now have received mercy because of their disobedience, 31 so they too have now been disobedient in order that by the mercy shown to you they also may now receive mercy. 32 For God has consigned all to disobedience, that he may have mercy on all.  
Romans 11:26-32 ESV

Now I say that Jesus Christ was a minister of the circumcision for the truth of God, to confirm the promises made unto the fathers:  
Romans 15:8 KJV

## Corinthians of Ancient Greece; written by Paul:

1 Paul, called to be an apostle of Jesus Christ through the will of God, and Sosthenes 2 [our brother](#), unto the [church of God](#) which is at Corinth, [to them that are sanctified](#) in Christ Jesus, [called to be saints](#), with all that [in every place](#) call upon the name of Jesus Christ our Lord, both their's and our's:

1 Corinthians 1:1-2 KJV

God is faithful, [by whom ye were called](#) unto the fellowship of his Son Jesus Christ our Lord.

1 Corinthians 1:9 KJV

24 but [unto them which are called](#), both Jews [Judaean] and Greeks, Christ the power of God, and the wisdom of God. 25 Because the foolishness of God is wiser than men; and the weakness of God is stronger than men. 26 [For ye see your calling, brethren](#), how that not many wise men after the flesh, not many mighty, not many noble, are called: 27 But God hath chosen the foolish things of the world to confound the wise; and God hath chosen the weak things of the world to confound the things which are mighty; 28 And base things of the world, and things which are despised, hath God chosen, yea, and things which are not, to bring to nought things that are: 29 That no flesh should glory in his presence. 30 But of him are ye in Christ Jesus, who of God is made unto us wisdom, and righteousness, and [sanctification](#), and [redemption](#): 31 That, according as it is written, He that glorieth, let him glory in the Lord.

1 Corinthians 1:24-31 KJV

Now he that planteth and he that watereth are one: and every man shall receive his own reward according to his own labour. For we are labourers together with God: ye are [God's husbandry](#), [ye are God's building](#).

1 Corinthians 3:8-9 KJV

14 If any man's work abide which he hath built thereupon, he shall receive a reward. 15 If any man's work shall be burned, he shall suffer loss: [but he himself shall be saved](#); yet so as by fire. 16 [Know ye not that ye are the temple of God](#), and that the [Spirit of God dwelleth in you](#)? [No exceptions in this statement to Corinthians] 17 If any man defile the temple of God, him shall God destroy; for the temple of God is holy, which temple ye are.

1 Corinthians 3:14-17 KJV

19 Do you not know that [your bodies](#) are [temples of the Holy Spirit](#), who is in you, whom you have [received from God](#)? [You are not your own](#); 20 you were [bought at a price](#). Therefore honor God with your bodies.

1 Corinthians 6:19-20 NIV

## Corinthians of Ancient Greece; written by Paul:

“1 Moreover, brethren, I would not that ye should be ignorant, how that all our fathers were under the cloud, and all passed through the sea; 2 And were all baptized unto Moses in the cloud and in the sea; 3 And did all eat the same spiritual meat; 4 And did all drink the same spiritual drink: for they drank of that spiritual Rock that followed them: and that Rock was Christ. 5 But with many of them God was not well pleased: for they were overthrown in the wilderness. 6 Now these things were our examples, to the intent we should not lust after evil things, as they also lusted. 7 Neither be ye idolaters, as were some of them; as it is written, The people sat down to eat and drink, and rose up to play. 8 Neither let us commit fornication, as some of them committed, and fell in one day three and twenty thousand. 9 Neither let us tempt Christ, as some of them also tempted, and were destroyed of serpents. 10 Neither murmur ye, as some of them also murmured, and were destroyed of the destroyer. 11 Now all these things happened unto them for examples: and they are written for our admonition, upon whom the ends of the world are come.

“12 Wherefore let him that thinketh he standeth take heed lest he fall. 13 There hath no temptation taken you but such as is common to man: but God is faithful, who will not suffer you to be tempted above that ye are able; but will with the temptation also make a way to escape, that ye may be able to bear it. 14 Wherefore, my dearly beloved, flee from idolatry. 15 I speak as to wise men; judge ye what I say. 16 The cup of blessing which we bless, is it not the communion of the blood of Christ? The bread which we break, is it not the communion of the body of Christ? 17 For we being many are one bread, and one body: for we are all partakers of that one bread. 18 Behold Israel after the flesh: are not they which eat of the sacrifices partakers of the altar?”

1 Corinthians 10:1-18 KJV (ESV, NIV, NRSV) Or, “*Israel, down through the flesh*” (CNT)

Paul, an apostle of Jesus Christ by the will of God, and Timothy our brother, unto the church of God which is at Corinth, with all the saints which are in all Achaia:

2 Corinthians 1:1 KJV

Now it is God who makes both us and you stand firm in Christ. He anointed us,

2 Corinthians 1:21 NIV

16 What agreement is there between the temple of God and idols? For we are the temple of the living God. As God has said: “I will live with them and walk among them, and I will be their God, and they will be my people [Quote from Hosea about Israel].”

17 Therefore, “Come out from them and be separate, says the Lord. Touch no unclean thing [“thing” added to the text by translators], and I will receive you.” 18 And, “I will be a Father to you, and you will be my sons and daughters, says the Lord Almighty.”

2 Corinthians 6:16-18 NIV

Praying us with much intreaty that we would receive the gift [or, “favor”], and take upon us the fellowship of the ministering to the saints [service is only for the saints].

2 Corinthians 8:4 KJV

## Corinthians of Ancient Greece; written by Paul:

For as touching [the ministering to the saints](#), it is superfluous for me to write to you:  
2 Corinthians 9:1 KJV

For the [administration of this service](#) not only [supplieth the want of the saints](#), but is abundant also by many thanksgivings unto God;  
2 Corinthians 9:12 KJV

## Galatians of Ancient Greece; written by Paul:

1 Paul, an apostle, (not of men, neither by man, but by Jesus Christ, and God the Father, who raised him from the dead;) 2 And all the [brethren](#) which are with me, unto the churches of Galatia: 3 Grace be to you and peace from God the Father, and from our Lord Jesus Christ, 4 [Who gave himself](#) for [our sins](#), that he might deliver us from this present evil world, according to the will of God and our Father: 5 To whom be glory for ever and ever. Amen. 6 I marvel that ye are so soon removed from [him that called you](#) into [the grace of Christ](#) unto [another gospel](#):

Galatians 1:1-6 KJV “another gospel” belongs to Israel: *Isaiah 53:1, Romans 10:16-18*

Christ [hath redeemed us](#) from [the curse of the law](#), being made a curse for us: for it is written, Cursed is every one that hangeth on a tree:

Galatians 3:13 KJV

So in Christ Jesus [you are all children of God](#) [through faith](#),

Galatians 3:26 NIV [This faith, in Jesus Christ](#), is the faith that the children of Israel would be [reconciled by Christ](#), as [written by the Prophets](#)

7 then you know that [they from faith, they are sons of Abraham](#). 19 Then why the law? It had been imposed on account of the transgressions, until [the offspring](#) would come to whom He had promised Himself, having been arranged by messengers in a mediator’s hand. 24 So [the law has been our tutor](#) for Christ, in order that [from faith we would be deemed righteous](#). 29 But [if you are Christ’s](#), [then of the offspring of Abraham you are heirs according to promise](#).

Galatians 3:7, 19, 24, 29 CNT *Paul’s language implies he is writing to Israelites*

4 But when the set time had fully come, [God sent his Son, born of a woman](#), born under the law, 5 [to redeem those under the law](#), that we might receive adoption to sonship. 6 Because [you are his sons](#), God sent the Spirit of his Son into our hearts, the Spirit who calls out, “Abba, Father.” 7 So you are no longer a slave, but [God’s child](#); and since you are his child, God has [made you also an heir](#).

Galatians 4:4-7 NIV

Now we, [brethren](#), as Isaac was, are [the children of promise](#).

Galatians 4:28 KJV

As we have therefore opportunity, let us do good [unto all men, especially unto them who are of the household of faith](#).

Galatians 6:10 KJV

16 And as many as walk according to this rule, peace be on them, and mercy, and upon [the Israel of God](#). 17 From henceforth let no man trouble me: for I bear in my body the marks of the Lord Jesus. 18 [Brethren](#), the grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with your spirit. Amen. Unto the Galatians written from Rome.

Galatians 6:16-18 KJV

## Ephesians of Ancient Greece; written by Paul

1 Paul, an apostle of Jesus Christ by the will of God, [to the saints](#) which are at Ephesus, and to the faithful in Christ Jesus: 2 Grace be to you, and peace, from God our Father, and from the Lord Jesus Christ. 3 Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, who hath blessed us with all spiritual blessings in heavenly places in Christ: 4 According as [he hath chosen us](#) in him [before the foundation of the world](#), that we should be holy and without blame before him in love: 5 Having [predestinated us](#) unto the [adoption of children](#) by Jesus Christ to himself, according to the good pleasure of his will, 6 To the praise of the glory of his grace, wherein he hath made us accepted in the beloved. 7 [In whom we have redemption through his blood, the forgiveness of sins](#), according to the riches of his grace;  
Ephesians 1:1-7 KJV

in whom also [we have obtained an inheritance, being predestinated according to the purpose of him](#) who worketh all things after the counsel of his own will:  
Ephesians 1:11 KJV

14 which is [the earnest of our inheritance until the redemption of the purchased possession](#), unto the praise of his glory. 15 Wherefore I also, after I heard of your faith in the Lord Jesus, and [love unto all the saints](#),  
Ephesians 1:14-15 KJV *Love only for Saints, which are the Children of Israel*

the eyes of your understanding being enlightened; that ye may know what is [the hope of his calling](#), and what the riches of the glory of [his inheritance in the saints](#),  
Ephesians 1:18 KJV

8 [For it is by grace](#) you have been saved, through faith—and this is not from yourselves, it is the gift of God— 9 [not by works](#), so that no one can boast. 10 For [we are God's handiwork, created in Christ Jesus to do good works](#), which [God prepared in advance for us to do](#).  
Ephesians 2:8-10 NIV

11 Therefore remember that at one time you [Gentiles](#) [Nations] in the flesh, called “the uncircumcision” by what is called the circumcision, which is made in the flesh by hands— 12 remember that [you were at that time separated from Christ, alienated from the commonwealth of Israel and strangers to the covenants of promise](#), having no hope and without God in the world. 13 But now in [Christ Jesus you who once were far off have been brought near by the blood of Christ](#).  
Ephesians 2:11-13 ESV *Uncircumcised were considered profane/unclean by Judaeans because they were uncircumcised, but the righteousness of the Israelites is from faith, not works of the law, and so are the promises to Abraham: See Romans 4 and [here](#)*



## Ephesians of Ancient Greece; written by Paul:

17 and came and [preached peace to you which were afar off](#), and to them that were nigh [cross-reference to Romans 11:1-5; God did not reject the Israelite Judaeans]. 18 For through him we both have access by one Spirit unto the Father. 19 Now therefore ye are no more strangers and foreigners, but [fellowcitizens with the saints](#), and of [the household of God](#); 20 and are built upon the [foundation of the apostles and prophets](#), Jesus Christ himself being the chief corner stone; 21 in whom all the building fitly framed together groweth unto an holy temple in the Lord: 22 in whom [ye also are builded together](#) for an habitation of God through the Spirit.

Ephesians 2:17-22 KJV

5 which in other ages was not made known unto the sons of men, as it is now revealed unto his holy apostles and [prophets](#) by the Spirit; 6 that the **Gentiles** ["Nations", of Israel] [should be fellowheirs](#), and of [the same body](#), and partakers of [his promise in Christ by the gospel](#):

Ephesians 3:5-6 KJV *Fellowheirs with the Judeans, who were not accepting of others*

14 For this cause I bow my knees unto the **Father of our Lord Jesus Christ**, 15 of whom [the whole family in heaven and earth is named](#), 16 that he would grant you, according to the riches of his glory, to be strengthened with might by his Spirit in the inner man; 17 that Christ may dwell in your hearts by faith; that ye, being rooted and grounded in love, 18 [may be able to comprehend with all saints](#) what is the breadth, and length, and depth, and height;

Ephesians 3:14-18 KJV

**praying always with all prayer** and supplication in the Spirit, and watching thereunto with all perseverance and supplication [for all saints](#);

Ephesians 6:18 KJV *The Gospel is only for Saints and so is prayer; if Christ came for the sinners, then why only pray "for all saints"? Saints are not only the apostles; Saints are the Israelites and only Israelites are to be prayer for.*

## Philippians of Ancient Greece; written by Paul:

Paul and Timotheus, the servants of Jesus Christ, [to all the saints in Christ Jesus which are at Philippi](#), with the bishops and deacons:

Philippians 1:1 KJV

14 Do all things apart from murmuring and disputing, 15 that you would be perfect and with [unmixed blood](#), blameless [children of Yahweh](#) in the midst of [a race crooked and perverted](#) - among whom you appear as luminaries in the Society,

Philippians 2:14-15 CNT

18 (For many walk, of whom I have told you often, and now tell you even weeping, that they are [the enemies of the cross of Christ: 19 whose end is destruction](#), whose God is their belly, and whose glory is in their shame, who mind earthly things.)

Philippians 3:18-19 KJV *Vessels of wrath fitted for destruction, of Romans 9*

## Colossians of Ancient Greece; written by Paul:

1 Paul, an apostle of Jesus Christ by the will of God, and Timotheus [our brother](#), 2 [to the saints](#) and faithful [brethren in Christ](#) which are at Colosse: Grace be unto you, and peace, from God our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ. 3 We give thanks to God and the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, praying always for you, 4 since we heard of your faith in Christ Jesus, and of [the love which ye have to all the saints](#), 5 for the hope which is laid up for you in heaven, whereof ye heard before in the word of [the truth of the gospel](#);

Colossians 1:1-5 KJV

12 giving thanks unto the Father, which hath made us meet [to be partakers of the inheritance](#) of [the saints](#) in light: 13 who hath delivered us from the power of darkness, and hath translated us into the kingdom of his dear Son: 14 in whom [we have redemption through his blood](#), even [the forgiveness of sins](#): 15 Who is [the image of the invisible God](#), the firstborn of every creature: 16 for by him were all things created, that are in heaven, and that are in earth, visible and invisible, whether they be thrones, or dominions, or principalities, or powers: all things were created by him, and for him: 17 and he is before all things, and by him all things consist. 18 And he is the head [of the body, the church](#): who is the beginning, the firstborn from the dead; that in all things he might have the preeminence. 19 For it pleased the Father that in him should all fulness dwell; 20 and, having made peace through the blood of his cross, by him to reconcile all things unto himself; by him, I say, whether they be things in earth, or things in heaven. 21 And you, that were sometime alienated and enemies in your mind by wicked works, [yet now hath he reconciled 22 in the body of his flesh through death](#), to present you holy and unblameable and unreproveable in his sight:

Colossians 1:12-22 KJV

24 who now rejoice in my sufferings for you, and fill up that which is behind of the afflictions of [Christ in my flesh for his body's sake, which is the church](#): 25 whereof I am made a minister, according to the dispensation of God which is given to me for you, to fulfil the word of God; 26 even the mystery which hath been hid from ages and from generations, but [now is made manifest to his saints](#):

Colossians 1:24-26 KJV

## Colossians of Ancient Greece; written by Paul:

11 where there is neither Greek nor Jew, [circumcision nor uncircumcision](#), Barbarian, Scythian, bond nor free: [but Christ is all, and in all](#). 12 Put on therefore, as [the elect of God](#), [holy](#) and beloved, bowels of mercies, kindness, humbleness of mind, meekness, longsuffering;

Colossians 3:11-12 KJV *These are all Israelite populations of people: the Scythians are the Israelites of the deportations<sup>35</sup> and the barbarians are non-Greek, foreign<sup>36</sup>; Circumcision/Uncircumcision can only refer to those of the Abrahamic Covenants because only Abraham and his descendants were commanded to keep the law of circumcision: so if the Circumcision/Uncircumcision group here that Paul is writing about are Israelites that descend from Abraham, then each of the other groups are also all Israelites that descend from Abraham; Then the Greek/J[udaeans; not **jew**] groups Paul is referring to are also all Israelites that descend from Abraham*

## Thessalonians of Ancient Greece; written by Paul:

For we know, [brothers loved by God](#), that [he has chosen you](#),

1 Thessalonians 1:4 ESV *No one chooses Him, through [faith](#), [works](#) or otherwise*

3 For this is the will of God, even [your sanctification](#), that ye should [abstain from fornication](#): 4 that every one of you should know how to [possess his vessel](#) in [sanctification](#) and honour; 5 not in the lust of concupiscence, even as the [Gentiles](#) [nations, or heathen (not Israel, because Israel knows God)] [which know not God](#): 6 that no man go beyond and defraud [his brother](#) in any matter: because that the Lord is the avenger of all such, as we also have forewarned you and testified. 7 For God [hath not called us](#) unto [uncleanness](#), but [unto holiness](#).

1 Thessalonians 4:3-7 KJV

4 But [ye, brethren](#), are not in darkness [[1 Peter 2:9](#)], that that day should overtake you as a thief. 5 [Ye are all the children of light](#), and the [children of the day](#): [we are not of the night, nor of darkness](#).

1 Thessalonians 5:4-5 KJV

9 For [God hath not appointed us to wrath](#), but to obtain salvation [or, “preservation”, CNT] by our Lord Jesus Christ, 10 [who died for us](#), that, whether we wake or sleep, we should live together with him.

1 Thessalonians 5:9-10 KJV

23 And the very God of peace [sanctify you wholly](#); and I pray God [your whole spirit](#) and soul and body be preserved blameless unto the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ. 24 Faithful is [he that calleth you](#), who also will do it. 25 [Brethren](#), pray for us. 26 Greet [all the brethren](#) with an holy kiss. 27 I charge you by the Lord that this epistle be read [unto all](#) the [holy brethren](#).

1 Thessalonians 5:23-27 KJV

---

<sup>35</sup> Christogenea essays

<sup>36</sup> Liddell and Scott 9<sup>th</sup> ed. Pg 306

## Thessalonians of Ancient Greece; written by Paul:

10 when he shall come to be [glorified in his saints](#), and to be admired in all them that believe (because our testimony among you was believed) in that day. 11 Wherefore also we pray always for you, that our God would [count you worthy of this calling](#), and fulfil all the good pleasure of his goodness, [and the work of faith](#) with power:

2 Thessalonians 1:10-11 KJV

13 But we are bound to give thanks alway to God for you, [brethren beloved of the Lord](#), because God hath [from the beginning chosen you to salvation through sanctification of the Spirit](#) and [belief of the truth](#): 14 whereunto he [called you](#) by [our gospel](#), to the obtaining of the glory of our Lord Jesus Christ.

2 Thessalonians 2:13-14 KJV

## Hebrews of Ancient Judaea; written by Paul; similar Biblical concepts in “Hebrews” as in the writings to the Greeks

1 In the past [God spoke to our ancestors](#) through [the prophets](#) at many times and in various ways, 2 but in these last days he has spoken to us by [his Son, whom he appointed heir of all things](#), and [through whom also he made the universe](#).

Hebrews 1:1-2 NIV

Are they not all [ministering](#) spirits, sent forth [to minister for them who shall be heirs of salvation](#)?

Hebrews 1:14 KJV *The ministering (work, service) is for them who are [heirs](#) (Israel)*

But we see Jesus, who was made a little lower than the angels [for the suffering of death](#), crowned with glory and honour; that he by the grace of God [should taste death for every man](#).

Hebrews 2:9 KJV *If Christ died for every man, why do some still go to the Lake of Fire? It is because Christ only died for His creation, [Adam and the Children of Israel](#). [Fallen Angels](#) are [not of His creation](#), and therefore are not included in the context of “every man” (Fallen Angels are [Brute Beasts made to be taken and destroyed](#))*

11 For both [he that sanctifieth and they who are sanctified](#) are [all of one](#): for which cause he is not ashamed to [call them brethren](#), 12 saying, I will declare thy name unto [my brethren](#), In the [midst of the church](#) will I sing praise unto thee. And again, I will put my trust in him. 13 And again, Behold I and [the children](#) which God hath given me. 14 Forasmuch then as the children are partakers of flesh and blood, he also himself likewise took part of the same; that [through death](#) he might destroy him that had the power of death, that is, the devil; 15 and deliver them who through fear of death were all their lifetime subject to bondage. 16 For verily he took not on him the nature of angels; but he took on him [the seed of Abraham](#). 17 Wherefore in all things it behoved him to be made like unto [his brethren](#), that he might be a merciful and faithful high priest in things pertaining to God, to make [reconciliation for the sins of the people](#).

Hebrews 2:11-17 KJV

## Hebrews of Ancient Judaea; written by Paul:

1 Therefore, [holy brothers and sisters](#), who [share in the heavenly calling](#), fix your thoughts on Jesus, whom we acknowledge as our apostle and high priest. 2 He was faithful to the one who appointed him, just as Moses was faithful in all [God's house](#). 3 Jesus has been found worthy of greater honor than Moses, just as the [builder of a house](#) has greater honor than [the house itself](#). 4 For every house is built by someone, but God is the builder of everything. 5 "Moses was faithful as a servant in all [God's house](#)," bearing witness to what would be spoken by God in the future. 6 But [Christ is faithful](#) as the Son over [God's house](#). And [we are his house](#), if indeed we hold firmly to our confidence and the hope in which we glory.

Hebrews 3:1-6 NIV

11 And we desire that every one of you do shew the same diligence to the full assurance of hope unto the end: 12 that ye be not slothful, but followers of them who through faith and patience [inherit the promises](#). 13 For [when God made promise to Abraham, because he could swear by no greater, he swore by himself](#), 14 saying, Surely blessing I will bless thee, and multiplying [I will multiply thee](#). 15 And so, after he had patiently endured, he obtained the promise. 16 For men verily swear by the greater: and an oath for confirmation is to them an end of all strife. 17 Wherein God, willing more abundantly to shew unto the [heirs of promise](#) the [immutability of his counsel](#), confirmed it [by an oath](#): 18 that by two immutable things, in which it was impossible for God to lie, we might have a strong consolation, who have fled for refuge to lay hold upon the hope set before us:

Hebrews 6:11-18 KJV

6 But in fact the ministry Jesus has received is as superior to theirs as [the covenant of which he is mediator is superior to the old one](#), since the new covenant is established on better promises. 7 For if there had been nothing wrong with that [first covenant](#), no place would have been sought for another. 8 But God found fault with [the people](#) and said: "The days are coming, declares the Lord, when I will make [a new covenant with the people of Israel and with the people of Judah](#). 9 It will not be like the covenant I made with [their ancestors](#) when I took them by the hand to lead them out of Egypt, because [they did not remain faithful](#) to my covenant, and [I turned away from them](#), declares the Lord. 10 This is the covenant [I will establish with the people](#) of Israel after that time, declares the Lord. [I will put my laws in their minds and write them on their hearts](#). I will be [their](#) God, and [they will be my people](#). 11 No longer will [they](#) teach their neighbor, or say to one another, 'Know the Lord,' because [they will all know me](#), from the least of them to the greatest. 12 For [I will forgive their wickedness](#) and will remember [their](#) sins no more." 13 By calling this covenant "new," he has made the first one obsolete; and what is obsolete and outdated will soon disappear.

Hebrews 8:6-13 NIV *Yahweh God and His word doesn't change, but the covenant(s) might because of disobedience of His Children*

## Hebrews of Ancient Judaea; written by Paul:

12 He did not enter by means of the blood of goats and calves; but he entered the Most Holy Place once [for all](#) by [his own blood](#), thus obtaining [eternal redemption](#). 13 The blood of goats and bulls and the ashes of a heifer sprinkled on those who are [ceremonially unclean](#) [“defiled” in CNT] [sanctify](#) them so that they are outwardly clean [“for purity of the flesh” in CNT]. 14 How much more, then, will [the blood of Christ](#), who through the [eternal Spirit](#) offered himself unblemished to God, cleanse our consciences from acts that lead to death, so that [we may serve](#) the living God! 15 For this reason [Christ is the mediator of a new covenant](#), that [those who are called](#) may receive [the promised eternal inheritance](#)— 16 now that [he has died as a ransom to set them free from the sins committed under the first covenant](#). In the case of a will, it is necessary to prove [the death of the one who made it](#), 17 because a will is in force only when somebody has died; it never takes effect while the one who made it is living. 18 This is why even the first covenant was not put into effect without blood. 19 When Moses had proclaimed [every command of the law](#) to [all the people](#), he took the blood of calves, together with water, scarlet wool and branches of hyssop, and [sprinkled](#) the scroll and all [the people](#). 20 He said, “This is [the blood of the covenant](#), which God has commanded you to keep.” 21 In the same way, he sprinkled with the blood both the tabernacle and everything used in its ceremonies. 22 In fact, the law requires that nearly everything be [cleansed with blood](#), [and without the shedding of blood there is no forgiveness](#).

Hebrews 9:12-22 NIV

[By the which](#) will [we are sanctified](#) through the offering of [the body of Jesus Christ](#) once [for all](#).

Hebrews 10:10 KJV *One sacrifice for all Israel, to end all sacrifices. All of Israel is forgiven, since ALL fall short of the glory of God*

14 For by [one offering](#) he hath perfected for ever [them that are sanctified](#). 15 Whereof the Holy Ghost also is a witness to us: for after that he had said before, 16 [This is the covenant that I will make with them](#) After those days, saith the Lord, I will put [my laws into their hearts](#), And in their minds will I write them; 17 And [their sins and iniquities will I remember no more](#).

Hebrews 10:14-17 KJV *This is guaranteed to all the seed of Israel*

19 Having therefore, [brethren](#), boldness to enter into the holiest [by the blood of Jesus](#), 20 by a new and living way, which he hath [consecrated for us](#), through the veil, that is to say, [his flesh](#); 21 and having an high priest over the [house of God](#);

Hebrews 10:19-21 KJV

34 For you had compassion for those who were in prison, and you cheerfully accepted the plundering of your possessions, knowing that [you yourselves possessed something better and more lasting](#). 35 Do not, therefore, abandon that confidence of yours; it brings [a great reward](#). 36 For you need endurance, so that when you have [done the will of God](#), you may receive [“recover” in CNT] [what was promised](#).

Hebrews 10:34-36 NRSV



## Hebrews of Ancient Judaea; written by Paul:

8 [By faith](#) Abraham, when called to go to a place he would later receive as his inheritance, obeyed and went, even though he did not know where he was going. 9 By faith he made his home in the promised land like a stranger in a foreign country; he lived in tents, as did Isaac and Jacob, who [were heirs with him of the same promise](#).  
Hebrews 11:8-9 NIV

11 And by faith even Sarah, who was past childbearing age, was enabled to bear children because she considered [him faithful who had made the promise](#). 12 And so [from this one man](#), and he as good as dead, [came descendants as numerous as the stars](#) in the sky and as countless as the sand on the seashore.  
Hebrews 11:11-12 NIV

22 but ye are come unto [mount Sion](#), and unto [the city of the living God, the heavenly Jerusalem](#), and to an innumerable company of angels, 23 to the [general assembly and church](#) of the firstborn, which are written in heaven, and to God the [Judge of all](#), and to the spirits of just men made perfect, 24 and to [Jesus the mediator of the new covenant](#), and [to the blood of sprinkling](#), that speaketh better things than that of Abel. 25 See that ye refuse not him that speaketh. For if they escaped not who refused him that spake on earth, much more shall not we escape, if we turn away from him that speaketh from heaven: 26 whose voice [then shook the earth](#): but now he hath promised, saying, Yet once more I shake not the earth only, but also heaven. 27 And this word, Yet once more, [signifieth the removing of those things that are shaken](#), as of things that are made, that [those things which cannot be shaken may remain](#). 28 Wherefore we receiving a kingdom which cannot be moved, let us have grace, whereby [we may serve God](#) acceptably with reverence and godly fear:  
Hebrews 12:22-28 KJV

20 Now the God of peace, that brought again from the dead our Lord Jesus, [that great shepherd of the sheep](#), [through the blood](#) of [the everlasting covenant](#), 21 [make you perfect in every good work to do his will](#), working in you that which is wellpleasing in his sight, through Jesus Christ; to whom be glory for ever and ever. Amen. 22 And I beseech you, [brethren](#), suffer the word of exhortation: for I have written a letter unto you in few words.  
Hebrews 13:20-22 KJV

## Timothy, as written by Paul:

4 who wants [all people](#) to be saved and to come to a knowledge of the truth. 5 For there is one God and one mediator between God and [mankind](#), the man Christ Jesus, 6 who gave himself as a ransom [for all people](#). This has now been witnessed to at the proper time.

1 Timothy 2:4-6 NIV *All fall short of the glory of God, so [all Adam](#) is saved*

if I am delayed, you will know how people ought to conduct themselves in [God's household](#), which is [the church](#) of the living God, the pillar and [foundation](#) of the truth.

1 Timothy 3:15 NIV

That is why we labor and strive, because we have put our hope in the living God, who is the [Savior of all people](#), and [especially of those who believe](#).

1 Timothy 4:10 NIV *[Belief isn't everything needed for salvation](#), but we should believe*

9 He has [saved us](#) and [called us](#) to a holy life—not because of anything we have done but because of his own purpose and grace. This grace was given us in Christ Jesus [before the beginning of time](#), 10 but it has now been revealed through the appearing of our Savior, Christ Jesus, who has destroyed death and has brought life and immortality to light [through the gospel](#).

2 Timothy 1:9-10 NIV

Therefore I endure everything [for the sake of the elect](#), that they too may obtain the salvation [“preservation” in CNT] that is in Christ Jesus, with eternal glory.

2 Timothy 2:10 NIV *Paul only endures for the chosen*

19 Nevertheless, God's solid foundation stands firm, sealed with this inscription: “[The Lord knows those who are his](#),” and, “Everyone who confesses the name of the Lord must turn away from wickedness.” 20 In a large house there are articles not only of gold and silver, but also of wood and clay; some are for special purposes and some for common use. 21 [Those who cleanse themselves from the latter will be instruments for special purposes](#), [made holy](#), useful to the Master and [prepared to do any good work](#).

2 Timothy 2:19-21 NIV *[Different nature to those who are filled with 7 other spirits...](#) These people WILL be instruments for special purposes. The choice to repent is for all of Adam: cleansing oneself of degeneracy is required to be cleansed in Christ's blood*

16 [All Scripture](#) is God-breathed and is useful for teaching, rebuking, correcting and training in righteousness, 17 so that [the servant](#) of God may be thoroughly equipped [for every good work](#).

2 Timothy 3:16-17 NIV

## Titus, as written by Paul:

1 Paul, a servant of God and an apostle of Jesus Christ to further the faith of [God's elect](#) and their knowledge of the truth that leads to godliness— 2 in the hope of eternal life, which God, [who does not lie, promised before the beginning of time](#), 3 and which now at his appointed season he has brought to light through the preaching entrusted to me by the command of God our Savior, 4 To Titus, my true son in our common faith: Grace and peace from God the Father and Christ Jesus our Savior.

Titus 1:1-4 NIV

Since an overseer manages [God's household](#), he must be blameless—not overbearing, not quick-tempered, not given to drunkenness, not violent, not pursuing dishonest gain. Titus 1:7 NIV

11 For the grace of God that bringeth salvation hath appeared to [all men](#), 12 teaching us that, denying ungodliness and worldly lusts, we should live soberly, righteously, and godly, in this present world; 13 looking for that blessed hope, and the glorious appearing of the great God and our Saviour Jesus Christ; 14 [who gave himself for us](#), that he might [redeem us](#) from all iniquity, and [purify unto himself a peculiar people, zealous of good works](#).

Titus 2:11-14 KJV

4 But after that the kindness and love of God [our](#) Saviour toward man appeared, 5 not by works of righteousness which [we](#) have done, [but according to his mercy](#) he saved [us](#), [by the washing](#) of regeneration, and renewing of the Holy Ghost; 6 which [he shed on us](#) abundantly through Jesus Christ [our](#) Saviour; 7 that being justified by his grace, [we should be made heirs according](#) to the hope of eternal life.

Titus 3:4-7 KJV

## Philemon, as written by Paul:

5 hearing of thy love and faith, which thou hast toward the Lord Jesus, and [toward all saints](#); 6 that the communication of thy faith may become effectual by the acknowledging of every good thing which is in you in Christ Jesus. 7 For we have great joy and consolation in thy love, because [the bowels of the saints are refreshed](#) by thee, [brother](#).

Philemon 1:5-7 KJV

## James' Epistle:

1 James, a servant of God and of the Lord Jesus Christ, **to the twelve tribes which are scattered abroad**, greeting. 2 My **brethren**, count it all joy when ye fall into divers temptations;

James 1:1-2 KJV

16 Don't be deceived, **my dear brothers and sisters**. 17 Every good and perfect gift is from above, coming down from the Father of the heavenly lights, **who does not change** like shifting shadows. 18 **He chose to give us birth** through the word of truth, that we might be a kind of firstfruits of all he created.

James 1:16-18 NIV

22 Now you must be **doers of the Word** and not hearers only, defrauding yourselves. 23 Because if one is a hearer of the Word and not a doer, he is like a man observing the appearance of his face in a mirror, 24 for he observes himself and departs and immediately forgets of what sort he was. 25 But he peering into the **perfect law** of freedom **and abiding by it**, not being a forgetful hearer **but a doer of work**, he shall be blessed by his deed.

James 1:22-25 CNT

Listen, **my beloved brothers**, has not God **chosen** those who are poor in the world to be rich in faith and **heirs** of the kingdom, which he has **promised** to **those who love him**?

James 2:5 ESV

What good is it, **my brothers and sisters**, if someone claims to have faith but has no **deeds**? Can such faith save them?

James 2:14 NIV *Faith cannot save someone, only Yahweh God can*

1 Not many of you should become teachers, **my brothers and sisters**, for you know that we who teach **will be judged with greater strictness**. 2 For all of us make many mistakes. Anyone who makes no mistakes in speaking is perfect, able to **keep the whole body in check** with a bridle.

James 3:1-2 NRSV

9 Therewith bless we God, even the Father; and therewith curse we men, **which are made after the similitude [likeness] of God**. 10 Out of the same mouth proceedeth blessing and cursing. **My brethren**, these things ought not so to be.

James 3:9-10 KJV

Do not speak evil against one another, **brothers**. The one who speaks against a brother or judges his brother, **speaks evil against the law and judges the law**. But if you judge the law, you are not a **doer** of the law but a judge.

James 4:11 ESV

## Peter's Epistles:

1 Peter, an apostle of Jesus Christ, To those who are [elect exiles of the Dispersion](#) [exiles of the captivity of Israel] in Pontus, Galatia, Cappadocia, Asia, and Bithynia, 2 [according to the foreknowledge](#) of God the Father, in the [sanctification](#) of the Spirit, for obedience to Jesus Christ and for [sprinkling with his blood](#): May grace and peace be multiplied to you.

1 Peter 1:1-2 ESV

Of which salvation [the prophets](#) have enquired and searched diligently, [who prophesied of the grace that should come unto you](#):

1 Peter 1:10 KJV

But you are a [chosen race](#), a royal priesthood, a [holy nation](#), a [people for his own possession](#), that you may proclaim the excellencies of him who [called you](#) out of darkness into his marvelous light.

1 Peter 2:9 ESV

16 As free, and not using your liberty for a cloke of maliciousness, but as [the servants](#) of God. 17 Honour [all men](#). [Love the brotherhood](#) ["the brotherhood" is equated to "all men". Fear God. Honour the king... 25 For ye were as [sheep going astray](#); but are now [returned](#) unto [the Shepherd](#) and Bishop of your souls.

1 Peter 2:16-17, 25 KJV (ESV, NIV, NRSV) *Only Israelites can return to Yahweh God: Christ*

2 [feed the flock of God](#) which is among you, taking the oversight thereof, not by constraint, but willingly; not for filthy lucre, but of a ready mind; 3 neither as being Lords over [God's heritage](#), but being ensamples to [the flock](#).

1 Peter 5:2-3 KJV

1 Simon Peter, a servant and an apostle of Jesus Christ, to them that have obtained like precious faith with us **through the righteousness of God** and our Saviour Jesus Christ: 2 [grace](#) and peace be multiplied [unto you through the knowledge of God](#), and of Jesus our Lord, 3 according as his divine power hath [given unto us all](#) things that pertain unto life and godliness, through the [knowledge of him](#) that hath [called](#) us to glory and virtue: 10 Wherefore the rather, [brethren](#), give diligence to make your [calling](#) and [election](#) sure: for if ye do these things, ye shall never fall:

2 Peter 1:1-3, 10 KJV

## Jude's Epistle:

1 Jude, a servant of Jesus Christ and a brother of James, [To those who have been called](#), who are loved in God the Father and [kept for Jesus Christ](#): 2 Mercy, peace and love be yours in abundance. 3 Dear friends, although I was very eager to write to you about [the salvation we share](#), I felt compelled to write and urge you to contend for the faith that was once [for all](#) entrusted to [God's holy people](#).

Jude 1:1-3 NIV

## Revelation, written by John:

The Revelation of Jesus Christ, which God gave unto him, to shew unto [his servants](#) things which must shortly come to pass; and he sent and signified it by his angel unto his servant John:

Revelation 1:1 KJV

and from Jesus Christ, who is the faithful witness, the firstborn from the dead, and the ruler of the kings of the earth. To him who loves us and [has freed us from our sins](#) by [his blood](#),

Revelation 1:5 NIV

But I have a few things against thee, because thou hast there them that hold the doctrine of [Balaam](#), who taught Balac to cast a stumblingblock before [the children of Israel](#), to eat things sacrificed unto idols, and to [commit fornication](#).

Revelation 2:14 KJV

20 Notwithstanding I have a few things against thee, because thou sufferest that woman Jezebel, which calleth herself a prophetess, to teach and to seduce [my servants](#) to [commit fornication](#), and to eat things sacrificed unto idols. 21 And I gave her space to repent of her fornication; and she repented not. 22 Behold, I will cast her into a bed, and them that [commit adultery](#) with her into great tribulation, except they repent of their deeds. 23 And [I will kill her children with death](#) [kill + death = second death: Revelation 20:14]; and [all the churches shall know](#) that I am he which searcheth the reins and hearts: and I will give unto [every one](#) of you [according to your works](#).

Revelation 2:20-23 KJV

And one of the elders saith unto me, Weep not: behold, the Lion of the [tribe of Juda](#), [the Root of David](#), hath prevailed to open the book, and to loose the seven seals thereof.

Revelation 5:5 KJV

8 And when he had taken the book, the four beasts and four and twenty elders fell down before the Lamb, having every one of them harps, and golden vials full of odours, which are the [prayers of saints](#). 9 And they sung a new song, saying, Thou art worthy to take the book, and to open the seals thereof: for thou wast slain, [and hast redeemed us](#) to God [by thy blood](#) out of [every kindred](#), and tongue, and people, [and nation](#); 10 and hast made us unto our God kings and priests: and we shall reign on the earth.

Revelation 5:8-10 KJV

And **white** robes were given unto every one of them; and it was said unto them, that they should rest yet for a little season, until their [fellowservants](#) also and their [brethren](#), that should be killed as they were, should be fulfilled.

Revelation 6:11 KJV



## Revelation, written by John:

3 saying, Hurt not the earth, neither the sea, nor the trees, till we have sealed [the servants of our God](#) in their foreheads. 4 And I heard the number of them which were sealed: and there were sealed an hundred and forty and four thousand [of all the tribes of the children of Israel](#). 5 Of the [tribe of Juda](#) were sealed twelve thousand. Of the [tribe of Reuben](#) were sealed twelve thousand. Of the [tribe of Gad](#) were sealed twelve thousand. 6 Of the [tribe of Aser](#) were sealed twelve thousand. Of the [tribe of Nephtalim](#) were sealed twelve thousand. Of the [tribe of Manasses](#) were sealed twelve thousand. 7 Of the [tribe of Simeon](#) were sealed twelve thousand. Of the [tribe of Levi](#) were sealed twelve thousand. Of the [tribe of Issachar](#) were sealed twelve thousand. 8 Of the [tribe of Zabulon](#) were sealed twelve thousand. Of the [tribe of Joseph](#) were sealed twelve thousand. Of the [tribe of Benjamin](#) were sealed twelve thousand.

Revelation 7:3-8 KJV *Dan is missing, possibly because Dan was not within the scope of the Roman Empire*<sup>37</sup>

15 Therefore are they before the throne of God, and [serve him day and night](#) in his temple: and he that sitteth on the throne shall dwell among them. 16 They shall hunger no more, neither thirst any more; neither shall the sun light on them, nor any heat. 17 For the Lamb which is in the midst of the throne [shall feed them](#), and shall lead them unto [living fountains of waters](#): and God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes.

Revelation 7:15-17 KJV

*The [7-Times Punishment](#) of Leviticus 26:20: 7-Times = 7 \* 360 = 3.5 \* 2 \* 360 = 1,260 \* 2 = 2,520 Years = 42 \* 2 \* 30; This only applies to Israel, as [only Israel was given the Law](#)*

“2 but do not measure the court outside the temple; leave that out, for it is given over to the nations [“heathens” in CNT], and they [will trample the holy city](#) for [forty-two months](#). 3 And I will grant authority to my two witnesses [Israel and Judah of the captivities], and they will prophesy for [1,260 days](#), clothed in sackcloth.”

Revelation 11:2-3 ESV *[This 7-Times punishment fixes in time the Revelation prophecies](#)*

And there appeared a great wonder in heaven; [a woman](#) clothed with the sun, and the moon under her feet, and upon her head [a crown of twelve stars](#):

Revelation 12:1 KJV

And the [woman](#) [fled into the wilderness](#), where she hath a place prepared of God, that they should [feed her there](#) [a thousand two hundred and threescore days](#).

Revelation 12:6 KJV *The wilderness is Europe, when the Europeans were ruled by Rome*

13 When [the dragon](#) saw that he had been hurled to the earth, he pursued [the woman](#) who had [given birth to the male child](#). 14 The woman was given the two wings of a great eagle, so that she might fly to the place prepared for her [in the wilderness](#), where [she would be taken care of](#) for a time, times and half a time, [out of the serpent's reach](#).

Revelation 12:13-14 NIV *This punishment is by the Roman Empire, not the Serpent*

---

<sup>37</sup> <https://christogenea.org/podcasts/revelation-yahshua-christ-part-10-assurance-god>

## Revelation, written by John:

The **7-Times Punishment** of Leviticus 26:20: 7-Times = 7 \* 360 = **42** \* 2 \* 30 = 2,520 Years

-This only applies to Israel, as **only Israel was given the Law**

Then **the dragon was enraged at the woman and went off to wage war against the rest of her offspring**—those who keep **God's commands** and hold fast their testimony about Jesus.

Revelation 12:17 NIV

And there was given unto him a mouth speaking great things and blasphemies; and power was given unto him to continue **forty and two months**.

Revelation 13:5 KJV **Each of these 7-Times punishment times of the Revelation are extremely important in understanding the timing of the Revelation chapters: Without it, much of Revelation is left up to poor prophecy interpretations**

And it was given unto him to make war with **the saints**, and to overcome them: and power was given him over **all kindreds, and tongues, and nations**.

Revelation 13:7 KJV *The beast, **the Roman Catholic Church, did not rule the planet, and so china, india, and other nations are not included in the phrase "all kindreds..."***

1 And I looked, and, lo, a Lamb stood on the **mount Zion**, and with him **an hundred forty and four thousand**, having his Father's name written in their foreheads. 2 And I heard a voice from heaven, as the voice of many waters, and as the voice of a great thunder: and I heard the voice of harpers harping with their harps: 3 and they sung as it were a new song before the throne, and before the four beasts, and the elders: and no man could learn that song but **the hundred and forty and four thousand, which were redeemed** from the earth.

Revelation 14:1-3 KJV

4 And **the woman** was arrayed in purple and scarlet colour, and decked with gold and precious stones and pearls, having a golden cup in her hand **full of abominations and filthiness of her fornication**: 5 and upon her forehead was a name written, MYSTERY, BABYLON THE GREAT, THE MOTHER OF HARLOTS AND ABOMINATIONS OF THE EARTH. 6 And I saw **the woman** drunken with the blood of the **saints** [Anti-Whiteness in the West], and with the blood of the martyrs of Jesus: and when I saw her, I wondered with great admiration.

Revelation 17:4-6 KJV

9 And here is the mind which hath wisdom. The seven heads are seven mountains, **on which the woman sitteth**. 10 And there are seven kings: five are fallen, and one is, and the other is not yet come; and when he cometh, he must continue a short space. 11 And the beast that was, and is not, even he is the eighth [International Finance led by the jews in the West], and is of the seven, and goeth into perdition.

Revelation 17:9-11 KJV *Egypt, Assyria, Babylon, Persia, Greece, Rome, **Napoleonic Empire***<sup>38</sup>

---

<sup>38</sup> <https://christogenea.org/podcasts/revelation-yahshua-christ-part-22-woman-whore>

## Revelation, written by John:

These shall make war with the Lamb, and the Lamb shall overcome them: for he is Lord of Lords, and King of kings: and they that are with him [are called](#), [and chosen](#), and [faithful](#).

Revelation 17:14 KJV

And I heard another voice from heaven, saying, [Come out of her](#), [my people](#), that ye be not partakers of her sins, and that ye receive not of her plagues.

Revelation 18:4 KJV

for true and righteous are his judgments: for he hath judged the great whore, which did [corrupt the earth with her fornication](#), and hath avenged [the blood of his servants at her hand](#).

Revelation 19:2 KJV *Anti-White Hatred in the West: Anti-Nazism, Anti-Racism*

And a voice came out of the throne, saying, Praise our God, [all ye his servants](#), and ye that fear him, both small and great.

Revelation 19:5 KJV

7 Let us be glad and rejoice, and give honour to him: for the marriage of the Lamb is come, and [his wife](#) hath made herself ready. 8 And to her was granted that she should be arrayed in fine linen, [clean](#) and [white](#): for the fine linen is the righteousness of [saints](#). 9 And he saith unto me, Write, Blessed are they which are called unto the marriage supper of the Lamb. And he saith unto me, These are the true sayings of God. 10 And I fell at his feet to worship him. And he said unto me, See thou do it not: I am thy [fellow servant](#), and of [thy brethren](#) that have the testimony of Jesus: worship God: for the testimony of Jesus is the spirit of prophecy.

Revelation 19:7-10 KJV

8 and shall go out to deceive [the nations](#) which are in the [four quarters of the earth](#), Gog and Magog, to gather them together to battle: the [number of whom is as the sand of the sea](#). 9 And they went up on the breadth of the earth, and [compassed the camp of the saints](#) about, and the beloved city: and fire came down from God out of heaven, and devoured them.

Revelation 20:8-9 KJV *This is the [ongoing invasion of the White Nations of the West in 2023](#)*

2 And I John saw the holy city, [new Jerusalem](#), coming down from God out of heaven, prepared [as a bride](#) adorned for [her husband](#). 3 And I heard a great voice out of heaven saying, Behold, the [tabernacle of God](#) is with men, and he will dwell with them, and they shall be [his people](#), and God himself shall be with them, and be their God.

Revelation 21:2-3 KJV

## Revelation, written by John:

He that overcometh [shall inherit all things](#); and I will be his God, and [he shall be my son](#).

Revelation 21:7 KJV

10 And he carried me away in the spirit to a great and high mountain, and shewed me that great city, the [holy Jerusalem](#), descending out of heaven from God, 11 having the glory of God: and her light was like unto a stone most precious, even like a jasper stone, clear as crystal; 12 and had a wall great and high, and [had twelve gates](#), and at the gates [twelve angels](#), and [names written thereon, which are the names of the twelve tribes of the children of Israel](#): 13 on the east three gates; on the north three gates; on the south three gates; and on the west three gates. 14 And the wall of the city had [twelve foundations](#), and in them the names of the twelve apostles of the Lamb.

Revelation 21:10-14 KJV

2 down the middle of the great street of the city. On each side of the river stood the [tree of life](#), bearing [twelve crops of fruit](#), yielding its fruit every month. And the leaves of the tree are for the healing of [the nations](#). 3 No longer will there be any curse. The throne of God and of the Lamb will be in the city, and [his servants will serve him](#).

Revelation 22:2-3 NIV

“Blessed are those [who wash their robes](#), that they may have [the right](#) to [the tree of life](#) and may go through the gates into the city.

Revelation 22:14 NIV

“I, Jesus, have sent my angel to give you this testimony for [the churches](#). [I am the Root and the Offspring of David](#), and the bright Morning Star.”

Revelation 22:16 NIV

The grace of the Lord Jesus be with [God's people](#). Amen.

Revelation 22:21 NIV *Should be translated, “saints” instead of “God's people”*

## CNT verses containing the word χριστός, or “anointed”<sup>39</sup>:

“24 By faith Moses, becoming fullgrown, refused to be called a son of the daughter of Pharaoh, 25 rather preferring to be mistreated with **the people of Yahweh** than to have the temporary rewards of error, 26 having esteemed the reproach of the **Anointed** greater riches than the treasures of Egypt, since he had regard for the reward.”

Hebrews 11:24-26 CNT; *Surely it was not Yahshua Christ suffering reproach as a slave in Egypt, but rather the Anointed people: the children of Israel, whose reproach Moses chose to share in, although he could have had an easier life in the house of Pharaoh instead.*

“11 But younger widows you must excuse, for when they behave wantonly **towards the anointed**, they desire to marry 12 with judgment because they have set aside that former assurance.”

1 Timothy 5:11-12 CNT; *Surely Paul is not inferring that young, unattached women could behave wantonly towards Yahshua Christ, but rather towards “the anointed”, men of the children of Israel.*

“1 I speak the truth **among the Anointed**, I lie not, my conscience bearing witness with me in the Holy Spirit, 2 that grief for me is great, and distress incessant in my heart, 3 for I have prayed that I myself would be accursed from the Anointed for the brethren, my kinsmen in regards to the flesh; 4 **those who are Israelites**, whose is the position of sons, and the honor, and the covenants, and the legislation, and the service, and the promises; 5 whose are the fathers; and of whom are the Anointed in regards to the flesh, being over all blessed of Yahweh for the ages. Truly.”

Romans 9:1-5 CNT; *At Romans 8:39, a couple of lines prior to 9:2, Paul explains that nothing could “separate us from the love of Yahweh, which is in Christ Yahshua our Prince”, and so here “accursed from the Anointed” must refer to the people of Israel, and not Christ Himself.*

“15 Brethren, (I speak as befits a man,) even a validated covenant of man no one sets aside, or makes additions to for himself. 16 Now to Abraham **the promises** have been spoken, and to his offspring. It does not say ‘and to offsprings’, as of many; but as of one: ‘and to your offspring,’ **which are anointed**. 17 Now this I say, a covenant validated beforehand by Yahweh, the law which arrived after four hundred and thirty years does not invalidate, by which the promise is left idle. 18 For if from law, the inheritance is no longer from promise, but to Abraham through a promise Yahweh has given it freely.”

Galatians 3:15-18 CNT; *That the phrase ὅς ἐστιν χριστός may be rendered “which are anointed” in English, even though the words are in the singular and the adjective, χριστός and so the pronoun, are in the Masculine gender, is evident once it is realized that χριστός is being used to describe a singular collective noun, σπέρμα or “offspring”, has itself been used as a collective noun as we have seen in the example above, and that such collective nouns are commonly treated in such a manner in Greek. ἐστίν, second person singular of the verb εἶμί, to be, is “are” in many similar instances in the A.V., i.e. Gal. 4:24 and 5:19. A similar phrase appears at Col. 1:27, which I have rendered in part “which is the expectation of honor anointed in you”.*

---

<sup>39</sup> <https://christogenea.org/essays/yahwehs-anointed-children-israel>

## Other Important Corrections by the CNT that Clear up Scripture

not those from of [mixed origin](#) nor from of desire of the flesh nor from of the will of man, but they who have been [born from Yahweh](#).

John 1:13 CNT

Yahshua replied and said to him: “Truly, truly I say to you, unless a man [should be born from above](#), he is not able to see the Kingdom of Yahweh.”

John 3:3 CNT

You worship that which you do not know. We worship that which we know, because salvation is [from among the Judaeans](#) [Christ came from Judaea of the Tribe of Judah].

John 4:22 CNT *Salvation cannot be from jews and God at the same time: pick one (God)*

the Spirit of Truth, which [Society is not able to receive](#), because it does not see nor does it know it. [You know it, because it abides with you](#) and it is in you.

John 14:17 CNT

and that we should be protected from [those disgusting and wicked men](#), since [the faith is not for all](#).

2 Thessalonians 3:2 CNT

15 [Brethren](#), (I speak as befits a man, [or according to man]) even a validated [covenant](#) of man no one sets aside, or makes additions to for himself. 16 Now to Abraham the [promises](#) have been spoken, and to his offspring. It does not say “and to offsprings”, as of many; but as of one: “[and to your offspring](#),” [which are anointed](#).

Galatians 3:15-16 CNT *The children of Jacob, being Israel are collectively anointed*

that you would be perfect and with [unmixed blood](#), blameless [children of Yahweh](#) in the midst of a [race crooked and perverted](#) - among whom you appear as luminaries in the [Society](#),

Phillipians 2:15 CNT

1 Now a summary of the things being spoken. We have such a high priest, who has sat at the right hand of the throne of the majesty in the heavens; 2 a servant of the saints and of the true tabernacle, which the Prince has pitched, not man.

Hebrews 8:1-2 CNT

22 Now you must be [doers of the Word](#) and not hearers only, defrauding yourselves. 23 Because if one is a hearer of the Word and not a doer, he is like a man [observing the appearance of his race in a mirror](#), 24 for he observes himself and departs and immediately forgets of what sort he was. 25 But he peering into [the perfect law](#) of freedom [and abiding by it](#), not being a forgetful hearer but [a doer of work](#), he shall be blessed by his deed.

James 1:22-25 CNT



## Scripture and Citation Page Number Index

1 Chronicles 16:22.....	30	1 Peter 2:25 .....	93
1 Corinthians 1:1-2 .....	78	1 Peter 2:9.....	<i>vi</i> , 20, 21, 35, 37, 85, 93
1 Corinthians 1:24-31 .....	78	1 Peter 3:7.....	18
1 Corinthians 1:9 .....	78	1 Peter 4:17 .....	46
1 Corinthians 10:1 .....	30	1 Peter 4:6 CNT .....	14
1 Corinthians 10:1-11 .....	30	1 Peter 5:2-3 .....	93
1 Corinthians 10:1-18 .....	79	1 Peter 5:2-3 .....	17
1 Corinthians 10:16-18.....	35	1 Samuel 15:10-11 .....	56
1 Corinthians 10:18.....	30	1 Samuel 15:3 .....	56
1 Corinthians 10:7 .....	10	1 Samuel 15:6 .....	56
1 Corinthians 10:7-9.....	10	1 Samuel 2:10 .....	31
1 Corinthians 10:8.....	10	1 Thessalonians 1:4.....	85
1 Corinthians 10:9.....	10	1 Thessalonians 2:14-18 .....	55, 57
1 Corinthians 11:25.....	25	1 Thessalonians 4:3-7 .....	85
1 Corinthians 12:12 CNT.....	35	1 Thessalonians 5:23-27 .....	85
1 Corinthians 15:21-22.....	40, 42	1 Thessalonians 5:4-5 .....	85
1 Corinthians 15:22.....	13	1 Thessalonians 5:9-10 .....	85
1 Corinthians 15:44.....	41	1 Timothy 2:4-6 .....	13, 90
1 Corinthians 15:44-46.....	40, 42	1 Timothy 3:15 .....	46, 90
1 Corinthians 3:14-17 .....	78	1 Timothy 4:10 .....	13, 90
1 Corinthians 3:15.....	14	1 Timothy 5:11-12 CNT .....	99
1 Corinthians 3:8-9 .....	78	1 Timothy 5:24 .....	14
1 Corinthians 6:19-20 .....	34, 78	2 Chronicles 3:1.....	59
1 Corinthians 7:39.....	24	2 Corinthians 1:1.....	79
1 John 2:12 .....	70	2 Corinthians 1:21 .....	30, 79
1 John 2:15 .....	<i>vi</i>	2 Corinthians 11:26 ESV vs KJV .....	62
1 John 2:18-19 .....	58	2 Corinthians 12:7 .....	57
1 John 2:20 .....	30, 70	2 Corinthians 13:1 .....	v
1 John 2:27 .....	30, 70	2 Corinthians 3:3.....	27
1 John 2:29 .....	43, 70	2 Corinthians 6:14-18, 7:1 .....	34
1 John 3:12 .....	44	2 Corinthians 6:14-18, 7:1 CNT .....	11
1 John 3:1-2 .....	71	2 Corinthians 6:16-18 .....	79
1 John 3:13-18 .....	5, 71	2 Corinthians 8:4.....	79
1 John 3:8-12.....	71	2 Corinthians 9:1.....	32, 80
1 John 3:9 .....	2, 41, 42, 43, 50	2 Corinthians 9:12 .....	80
1 John 4:1 .....	50	2 Kings 9:22.....	60
1 John 4:4-6 .....	71	2 Peter 1:10 .....	20, 93
1 John 4:4-8.....	43	2 Peter 1:1-3 .....	93
1 John 4:7-10.....	72	2 Peter 2 .....	29
1 John 5:18-20 .....	72	2 Peter 2:12-17 .....	51, 60
1 Peter 1:10 .....	22, 93	2 Peter 2:17 .....	50
1 Peter 1:1-2 .....	20, 21, 25, 37, 93	2 Peter 2:21-22 .....	53
1 Peter 1:1-3 .....	35	2 Peter 2:4.....	53
1 Peter 1:15-16 .....	37	2 Peter 2:4-5 .....	51
1 Peter 1:18 .....	19	2 Peter 2:5.....	44
1 Peter 1:18-19 .....	19	2 Peter 3:2.....	15
1 Peter 2:16-17 .....	93	2 Samuel 7:10 .....	38

2 Samuel 7:8-14.....	34	Daniel 12.....	64
2 Thessalonians 1:10-11 .....	86	Daniel 12:1-3 .....	14
2 Thessalonians 1:8-9 .....	64	Daniel 12:7 .....	64
2 Thessalonians 1:8-9 .....	54	Daniel 9 .....	64
2 Thessalonians 2:13-14 .....	86	Daniel 9:24-27.....	59
2 Thessalonians 2:13-15 .....	20	Daniel 9:26 .....	57, 59
2 Thessalonians 2:4 .....	20	Deuteronomy 14:1-2.....	29
2 Thessalonians 3:2 CNT.....	100	Deuteronomy 23:2 .....	9, 10, 60
2 Timothy 1:9-10 .....	90	Deuteronomy 23:3 .....	9
2 Timothy 2:10.....	90	Deuteronomy 24:16.....	10
2 Timothy 2:15.....	vi	Deuteronomy 24:4 .....	24
2 Timothy 2:18.....	64	Deuteronomy 30:1-8.....	27
2 Timothy 2:19-21 .....	90	Deuteronomy 30:3 .....	21
2 Timothy 3:16.....	15	Deuteronomy 32:28-33 .....	54
2 Timothy 3:16-17.....	90	Deuteronomy 32:8 .....	31
3 John 1:5-8.....	72	Deuteronomy 33:1-4.....	26
3 John 1:7 NIV vs KJV .....	62	Deuteronomy 33:16-17.....	31
Acts 1:6-7.....	74	Deuteronomy 33:3-4.....	13
Acts 10:35-43.....	13	Deuteronomy 34:10.....	15
Acts 10:36 .....	75	Deuteronomy 4:20.....	17
Acts 13:17 .....	13	Deuteronomy 7 nations .....	3
Acts 13:26 .....	75	Deuteronomy 7:13 .....	31, 40, 57
Acts 17:26-27.....	31	Deuteronomy 7:1-3 .....	3
Acts 2:29.....	74	Ephesians 1:1.....	20
Acts 2:29-30.....	15	Ephesians 1:11 .....	47, 82
Acts 2:39.....	74	Ephesians 1:14-15.....	82
Acts 20:28-32.....	35, 75	Ephesians 1:1-7 .....	82
Acts 24:14-15.....	15, 42, 75	Ephesians 1:18 .....	17, 82
Acts 24:14-15.....	15	Ephesians 1:4.....	20
Acts 26:6-7 .....	55	Ephesians 1:4-5 .....	47
Acts 26:6-7 .....	75	Ephesians 2:11 KJV vs YLT & Darby .....	62
Acts 28:20 .....	75	Ephesians 2:11-13.....	82
Acts 28:23 .....	15	Ephesians 2:12 .....	16, 17
Acts 3:12-15 .....	74	Ephesians 2:17-22.....	46, 83
Acts 3:21-25 .....	74	Ephesians 2:20 .....	15
Acts 3:22.....	15	Ephesians 2:8-10.....	82
Acts 4:10.....	74	Ephesians 3:14-18.....	83
Acts 4:25 ESV vs KJV .....	62	Ephesians 3:5-6 .....	83
Acts 5:31 .....	74	Ephesians 4:11-16.....	35
Acts 9:15.....	75	Ephesians 6:18 .....	83
Amos 3:1-2 .....	32	Exodus 19 .....	11
Aristotle's <i>Historia Animalium</i> IX.32.6-10. 9		Exodus 19:5.....	34
Colossians 1:12-22.....	84	Exodus 24:5-8 .....	26
Colossians 1:1-5.....	84	Exodus 24:8.....	25
Colossians 1:24-26.....	84	Exodus 30:31 .....	30
Colossians 1:27.....	99	Exodus 32 .....	10
Colossians 3:11.....	63	Ezekiel 16.....	16, 23
Colossians 3:11 CNT.....	63	Ezekiel 16:32 .....	24
Colossians 3:11-12.....	85	Ezekiel 16:45 .....	48
Compare to Mark 13:27.....	20	Ezekiel 16:59-60 .....	16

Ezekiel 20:34-37 .....	22	Genesis 17:13 .....	1
Ezekiel 20:34-38 .....	70	Genesis 17:19 .....	1
Ezekiel 20:34-41 .....	34	Genesis 17:21 .....	1
Ezekiel 28:25 .....	21	Genesis 17:2-8 .....	1
Ezekiel 34:11-15 .....	28	Genesis 2:7 .....	36, 40
Ezekiel 34:1-24 .....	21	Genesis 2:8-9 .....	41
Ezekiel 34:23 .....	28	Genesis 2:9 .....	49
Ezekiel 34:6 .....	28	Genesis 22:16-18 .....	1, 39
Ezekiel 35:7-12 .....	58	Genesis 22:18 .....	8
Ezekiel 36:25-26 .....	27	Genesis 26:34 .....	56
Ezekiel 37:15-17 .....	63	Genesis 26:34-35 .....	10, 48
Ezekiel 37:27 .....	34	Genesis 27:46 .....	10, 48
Ezra 9:1-2 .....	24	Genesis 28:1 .....	10, 48
Galatians 1:1-6 .....	81	Genesis 28:8-9 .....	10
Galatians 2:4 .....	29, 56	Genesis 3:14-15 .....	49
Galatians 3:13 .....	19, 81	Genesis 3:15 .....	23
Galatians 3:15-16 CNT .....	100	Genesis 3:18 .....	56
Galatians 3:15-18 CNT .....	99	Genesis 3:22 .....	41
Galatians 3:19 CNT .....	81	Genesis 36:2 .....	10, 56
Galatians 3:23-26 .....	26	Genesis 4 .....	44
Galatians 3:24 CNT .....	81	Genesis 4:12 .....	52
Galatians 3:25 .....	4	Genesis 4:25 .....	44
Galatians 3:26 .....	81	Genesis 4:5 .....	40
Galatians 3:28 .....	63	Genesis 5 .....	44
Galatians 3:29 .....	17, 18	Genesis 6:17-18 .....	61
Galatians 3:29 CNT .....	81	Habakkuk 3:13 .....	30
Galatians 3:7 CNT .....	81	Habakkuk 3:6 .....	33, 59
Galatians 4:24 .....	99	Habakkuk 3:8 .....	52
Galatians 4:28 .....	81	Hebrews 1:1-2 .....	86
Galatians 4:29 .....	40, 50, 56	Hebrews 1:1-2 CNT .....	17
Galatians 4:4-5 .....	19	Hebrews 1:14 .....	18, 86
Galatians 4:4-7 .....	81	Hebrews 10:10 .....	88
Galatians 4:7 .....	17	Hebrews 10:14-17 .....	88
Galatians 5:19 .....	99	Hebrews 10:14-17 .....	27
Galatians 6:10 .....	81	Hebrews 10:19-21 .....	88
Galatians 6:16-18 .....	81	Hebrews 10:19-22 .....	46
Genesis 1:28 .....	31, 40, 57	Hebrews 10:26-30 .....	53
Genesis 10 .....	48	Hebrews 10:34-36 .....	88
Genesis 10 nations .....	4	Hebrews 11:1 .....	4
Genesis 10:1 .....	48	Hebrews 11:11-12 .....	38, 89
Genesis 10:15-18 .....	48	Hebrews 11:24-26 CNT .....	99
Genesis 10:17 .....	56	Hebrews 11:6 .....	13
Genesis 10:32 .....	8, 48, 61	Hebrews 11:8-9 .....	18, 89
Genesis 14 .....	3	Hebrews 12:16 .....	10, 57
Genesis 14:5 .....	61	Hebrews 12:22-28 .....	89
Genesis 15 .....	56	Hebrews 12:26-27 .....	38
Genesis 15 nations .....	3, 48	Hebrews 12:5-8 .....	49
Genesis 15:18-21 .....	3, 48, 56, 61	Hebrews 12:8 .....	5, 9, 25
Genesis 15:2-6 .....	1	Hebrews 13:12 .....	13
Genesis 15:5 .....	38	Hebrews 13:20 .....	28

Hebrews 13:20-22 .....	<b>89</b>	Isaiah 44:1-7.....	<b>20</b>
Hebrews 13:8 .....	<b>45</b>	Isaiah 44:21.....	<b>36</b>
Hebrews 2:11-17.....	<b>86</b>	Isaiah 44:22.....	<b>19</b>
Hebrews 2:12 .....	<b>5</b>	Isaiah 44:2-3.....	<b>36</b>
Hebrews 2:17 .....	<b>13, 45</b>	Isaiah 44:6 .....	<b>19, 45</b>
Hebrews 2:8.....	<b>64</b>	Isaiah 45:17-22.....	<b>31</b>
Hebrews 2:9.....	<b>13, 86</b>	Isaiah 45:22-25.....	<b>42</b>
Hebrews 3:1-6 .....	<b>46</b>	Isaiah 45:4 .....	<b>20</b>
Hebrews 3:1-6 .....	<b>87</b>	Isaiah 45:9 .....	<b>39</b>
Hebrews 3:5.....	<b>15</b>	Isaiah 48:12.....	<b>45</b>
Hebrews 4:12 .....	<b>vi</b>	Isaiah 51:1-2.....	<b>37</b>
Hebrews 6:11-18.....	<b>87</b>	Isaiah 51:16.....	<b>33</b>
Hebrews 6:17 .....	<b>18</b>	Isaiah 51:2-7.....	<b>27</b>
Hebrews 6:18 .....	<b>37</b>	Isaiah 52.....	<b>25</b>
Hebrews 8:10 .....	<b>27</b>	Isaiah 52:11.....	<b>34</b>
Hebrews 8:1-2 CNT.....	<b>100</b>	Isaiah 52:1-3.....	<b>21, 33</b>
Hebrews 8:6-13 .....	<b>87</b>	Isaiah 52:7 .....	<b>21</b>
Hebrews 8:8-12 .....	<b>16, 23, 46</b>	Isaiah 52:7-8.....	<b>33</b>
Hebrews 9:12-22.....	<b>88</b>	Isaiah 53:1 .....	<b>81</b>
Hebrews 9:13 .....	<b>53</b>	Isaiah 54.....	<b>68</b>
Hebrews 9:15 .....	<b>16, 17, 18, 19, 24, 37</b>	Isaiah 54:5 .....	<b>23</b>
Hebrews 9:15-22.....	<b>25</b>	Isaiah 56:5-8.....	<b>46</b>
Hebrews 9:18-20.....	<b>13, 26</b>	Isaiah 56:9-11 .....	<b>51</b>
Hebrews 9:4.....	<b>26</b>	Isaiah 57:3-4.....	<b>9</b>
Hosea 1 .....	<b>16</b>	Isaiah 61.....	<b>23</b>
Hosea 1:10.....	<b>1, 23, 29, 39</b>	Isaiah 62.....	<b>23</b>
Hosea 2 .....	<b>16</b>	Isaiah 62:11.....	<b>33</b>
Hosea 2:14-23 .....	<b>22</b>	Isaiah 62:11-12 .....	<b>31</b>
Hosea 2:19-20 .....	<b>23</b>	Isaiah 62:12.....	<b>19</b>
Hosea 2:23.....	<b>39</b>	Isaiah 65:15.....	<b>20</b>
Hosea 2:7 .....	<b>23</b>	Isaiah 65:22.....	<b>20</b>
Hosea 5:7 .....	<b>60</b>	Isaiah 65:9 .....	<b>20</b>
Isaiah 1:9 .....	<b>39</b>	Isaiah 8:14 .....	<b>39</b>
Isaiah 10:22 .....	<b>39</b>	Isaiah 9:6.....	<b>45</b>
Isaiah 11:10 ESV vs KJV.....	<b>62</b>	James 1:1 .....	<b>21</b>
Isaiah 11:10-12.....	<b>8</b>	James 1:1-2.....	<b>92</b>
Isaiah 11:12 .....	<b>21, 59</b>	James 1:16-18.....	<b>92</b>
Isaiah 2:3 .....	<b>33</b>	James 1:17.....	<b>45</b>
Isaiah 27:6 .....	<b>4</b>	James 1:22-25 CNT .....	<b>92, 100</b>
Isaiah 27:6 KJV.....	<b>31</b>	James 1:6 .....	<b>38</b>
Isaiah 28:16 .....	<b>39</b>	James 2:14.....	<b>92</b>
Isaiah 29:16 .....	<b>39</b>	James 2:26.....	<b>50</b>
Isaiah 33:9-12 .....	<b>52</b>	James 2:5 .....	<b>18, 92</b>
Isaiah 41:8.....	<b>20, 32</b>	James 3:1-2.....	<b>92</b>
Isaiah 41:8-10 .....	<b>31</b>	James 3:9-10 .....	<b>92</b>
Isaiah 42:1 .....	<b>20</b>	James 4:11.....	<b>92</b>
Isaiah 43:1 .....	<b>19</b>	Jeremiah 10:21 .....	<b>21</b>
Isaiah 43:1-3.....	<b>36, 37</b>	Jeremiah 19:10-13.....	<b>59</b>
Isaiah 43:1-7.....	<b>21</b>	Jeremiah 19:7-11 .....	<b>57</b>
Isaiah 43:20 .....	<b>20</b>	Jeremiah 2:13.....	<b>50, 60</b>

Jeremiah 2:20-21 .....	50	John 15:16-20 .....	vi
Jeremiah 23:2 .....	21, 59	John 15:19 .....	20
Jeremiah 24:2 .....	59	John 15:19-21 .....	69
Jeremiah 24:8-10 .....	57, 59	John 15:2 .....	59
Jeremiah 25:34 .....	21	John 15:3 .....	53
Jeremiah 3:12-14 .....	23	John 15:5 .....	41
Jeremiah 30:17-22 .....	39	John 16:11 .....	53
Jeremiah 30:17-24, 31:1-2 .....	21, 33	John 16:15 .....	69
Jeremiah 30:18-24, 31:1-2 .....	22	John 17:1-2 .....	70
Jeremiah 30:9-11 .....	21, 59	John 17:14-19 .....	70
Jeremiah 31:10 .....	21	John 18:5 .....	45
Jeremiah 31:31 .....	16	John 18:8 .....	45
Jeremiah 31:31-33 .....	23, 27	John 2:15 .....	34
Jeremiah 31:31-34 .....	16	John 2:20 .....	59
Jeremiah 32:38 .....	34	John 21:15-17 .....	70
Jeremiah 33:14-16 .....	41, 59	John 3:16 .....	12
Jeremiah 50:17 .....	21, 28	John 3:3 CNT .....	43, 100
Jeremiah 50:4-6 .....	28	John 3:6 .....	40, 50
Job 33:6 .....	36	John 4:12 .....	67
Joel 1:7 .....	41	John 4:22 CNT .....	100
Joel 2:15-16 .....	23	John 5:25-29 .....	14
Joel 2:16 .....	21	John 6:13 .....	67
Joel 2:25-27 .....	51	John 6:37-40 .....	68
Joel 3:2 .....	21	John 6:44-45 .....	68
John 1:13 .....	52	John 6:70 .....	57
John 1:13 CNT .....	43, 100	John 7:12-13 .....	55
John 1:31 .....	67	John 7:35 CNT .....	21
John 1:47-49 .....	67	John 7:38 .....	50
John 1:5 .....	30, 54	John 7:7 .....	32
John 10 .....	32	John 8 .....	70
John 10:1-16 .....	68	John 8:19 .....	43, 54
John 10:14 .....	32	John 8:21 .....	54
John 10:16 .....	63	John 8:23 .....	43
John 10:26-27 .....	28	John 8:33-47 .....	56
John 10:26-29 .....	54, 68	John 8:37 .....	54, 56
John 10:27 .....	32	John 8:41 .....	50
John 10:27-29 .....	17	John 8:42-47 .....	43
John 10:27-29 .....	58	John 8:43 .....	54
John 10:27-30 .....	45	John 8:43-44 .....	50
John 12:13-15 .....	69	John 8:44 .....	44, 56
John 13:1 .....	69	John 8:47 .....	54
John 13:18 .....	69	John 9:8 .....	6
John 13:8-11 .....	69	Josephus: Antiquities, 13.9.257-258 .....	58
John 14:15 .....	14	Josephus: Antiquities, 15.7.253-255 .....	58
John 14:17 CNT .....	100	Joshua 21:45 .....	39
John 14:7 .....	45	Joshua 23:13 .....	56
John 15:1 .....	41	Jude 1:10-13 .....	51
John 15:1-27 .....	20	Jude 1:11 .....	60
John 15:15-16 .....	69	Jude 1:12 .....	50
John 15:16 .....	20, 47	Jude 1:1-3 .....	93

Jude 1:13 .....	52	Mark 13:2 .....	59
Jude 1:14 .....	44	Mark 13:20 .....	67
Jude 1:19 .....	50	Mark 13:22 .....	67
Jude 1:4.....	50, 51, 52, 60	Mark 13:27 .....	15, 67
Jude 1:5.....	13	Mark 13:31 .....	14
Jude 1:6.....	50, 51, 52	Mark 14:24.....	25
Jude 1:7.....	10, 50, 60	Mark 7:27 .....	67
Leviticus 11:7-8.....	53	Matthew 1:21.....	65
Leviticus 19:18.....	6	Matthew 10:23 .....	66
Leviticus 20:10.....	24	Matthew 10:5-6 .....	28, 65
Leviticus 25:25.....	19	Matthew 12:18 NIV vs KJV .....	62
Leviticus 25:47-49 .....	19	Matthew 12:21 NIV vs KJV .....	62
Leviticus 25:55.....	32	Matthew 12:30 .....	28
Leviticus 26:12.....	34	Matthew 12:43-45 .....	50
Leviticus 26:18.....	22, 64	Matthew 13:24-25 .....	41
Leviticus 26:20.....	95, 96	Matthew 13:37-40 .....	41, 49
Luke 1:16-17 .....	73	Matthew 13:37-42 .....	52
Luke 1:32-33 .....	73	Matthew 13:44-46 .....	vi
Luke 1:32-33 .....	45	Matthew 13:47-49 .....	49
Luke 1:42 .....	31, 40, 57	Matthew 15:13 .....	3, 48, 50, 52
Luke 1:54 .....	73	Matthew 15:22-28 .....	29
Luke 1:54-55 .....	32	Matthew 15:24 . 21, 28, 31, 32, 46, 66, 73	
Luke 1:58 .....	6	Matthew 15:31 .....	66
Luke 1:67-78 .....	34, 73	Matthew 19:28 .....	32, 66
Luke 1:68 .....	19	Matthew 2:6 .....	65
Luke 1:68-75 .....	16	Matthew 21:19 .....	57, 59
Luke 11:23.....	21, 28	Matthew 22:32 .....	66
Luke 14:12.....	6	Matthew 23:29-36 .....	56
Luke 15:6 .....	6	Matthew 23:35 .....	40, 61
Luke 15:9 .....	6	Matthew 24:22-24 .....	66
Luke 16:26.....	70	Matthew 24:31 .....	31, 66
Luke 16:26-31 .....	13, 54	Matthew 25:32-33 .....	49
Luke 18:31.....	64	Matthew 25:33-34 .....	5, 66
Luke 19:10.....	73	Matthew 25:40-41 .....	5
Luke 2:1.....	12	Matthew 25:41 .....	3, 40
Luke 2:25-34 .....	73	Matthew 26:28 .....	25
Luke 21:25.....	52	Matthew 27:25 .....	59
Luke 22:20.....	25	Matthew 27:29 .....	57
Luke 22:28-30 .....	73	Matthew 3:10.....	57
Luke 24:21.....	19, 73	Matthew 4:8-9.....	vi, 53, 72
Luke 3:37-38 .....	44	Matthew 5:17.....	15
Luke 3:38 .....	29	Matthew 5:18-19.....	14
Malachi 1:1-3.....	10, 55, 57, 72	Matthew 5:32.....	9
Malachi 1:3 .....	36, 48, 63	Matthew 7:15-19.....	3, 40, 57
Malachi 2:10.....	50	Matthew 7:15-20.....	42, 59
Malachi 2:10-11 .....	24	Matthew 7:21-23.....	13, 32
Malachi 3:6 .....	45	Matthew 7:6 .....	29, 53
Mark 11:17.....	46, 67	Micah 4:10-11 .....	33
Mark 12:29.....	67	Micah 4:10-12 .....	54
Mark 12:31.....	6	Micah 4:11-13 .....	52



Micah 4:2 .....	33	Psalms 79:6-8.....	28
Micah 5:2-4 .....	31	Psalms 95:7 .....	28
Micah 7:18.....	17	Revelation 1:1.....	94
Nahum 1:4.....	52	Revelation 1:5.....	94
Numbers 21:5-6.....	10	Revelation 11:2-3.....	95
Numbers 25:1-3.....	60	Revelation 11-13.....	22, 64
Numbers 25:1-8.....	10	Revelation 12.....	44
Numbers 33:55.....	56	Revelation 12:1 .....	22, 38, 95
Obadiah 1:18.....	3	Revelation 12:13.....	57
Parable of the Samaritan Woman .....	23	Revelation 12:13-14 .....	95
Philemon 1:5-7.....	91	Revelation 12:14.....	22, 64
Philippians 1:1 .....	83	Revelation 12:17.....	96
Philippians 2:14-15 CNT .....	83	Revelation 12:4 .....	52
Philippians 3:18-19 .....	83	Revelation 12:6 .....	95
Phillipians 2:15 CNT.....	100	Revelation 12:9 .....	57
Proverbs 30:20 .....	3	Revelation 13:5 .....	96
Proverbs 5:15-20.....	50	Revelation 13:7 .....	96
Psalms 102:12-16 .....	22	Revelation 14:1-3.....	96
Psalms 105:12-15 .....	30	Revelation 17:14.....	97
Psalms 105:6 .....	30	Revelation 17:4-6.....	96
Psalms 107:2 .....	19	Revelation 17:8 .....	38, 47
Psalms 125:1 .....	38	Revelation 17:9-10 .....	23
Psalms 135.....	53	Revelation 17:9-11 .....	96
Psalms 147:12.....	33	Revelation 18:2-3 .....	51
Psalms 147:2-4 .....	38	Revelation 18:2-4.....	34
Psalms 149:1-2 .....	34	Revelation 18:4 .....	97
Psalms 22:16-20.....	53	Revelation 19:2 .....	97
Psalms 22:22-23.....	5	Revelation 19:5 .....	97
Psalms 22:27 .....	31	Revelation 19:7-10 .....	97
Psalms 37:28 .....	34	Revelation 2:14 .....	60, 94
Psalms 41:9.....	69	Revelation 2:20-23 .....	10
Psalms 44:11 .....	21	Revelation 2:20-23 .....	60, 94
Psalms 55:22 .....	38	Revelation 2:9.....	55
Psalms 8:4-6.....	64	Revelation 20:14.....	52, 60, 94
Psalms 82:4-5 .....	54	Revelation 20:8-9.....	8, 39, 97
Psalms 93:1-5 .....	38, 52	Revelation 21:1 .....	52
Psalms 100:3 .....	28	Revelation 21:10-14 .....	98
Psalms 105:6 .....	20, 32	Revelation 21:2-3.....	97
Psalms 106:5 .....	17, 20	Revelation 21:6 .....	19
Psalms 119:176 .....	28	Revelation 21:7 .....	98
Psalms 135:4 .....	20	Revelation 21:9-12 .....	23
Psalms 139:13 .....	36	Revelation 22:13.....	19, 45
Psalms 147:19-20 .....	26	Revelation 22:1-3.....	33
Psalms 2:1-12 .....	30	Revelation 22:14.....	98
Psalms 50:5-7 .....	34	Revelation 22:14-15 .....	53
Psalms 74:1-2 .....	19, 28	Revelation 22:16.....	41, 98
Psalms 78:52 .....	28	Revelation 22:2 .....	3, 41, 42, 48, 49
Psalms 79 .....	51	Revelation 22:21.....	98
Psalms 79:1-2 .....	28	Revelation 22:2-3.....	98
Psalms 79:13 .....	28	Revelation 3:9.....	55

Revelation 5:5 .....	94	Romans 8:17 .....	18, 76
Revelation 5:8-10.....	94	Romans 8:27-30 .....	34, 76
Revelation 6:11 .....	94	Romans 8:27-33 .....	13
Revelation 7:15-17 .....	95	Romans 8:28-33 .....	47
Revelation 7:3-8 .....	95	Romans 8:39.....	99
Romans 1:1-7.....	8	Romans 8:9-11 .....	50
Romans 1:2 .....	15	Romans 9.....	42
Romans 1:7 .....	76	Romans 9:11-13 .....	20, 37
Romans 10:16-18 .....	81	Romans 9:13.....	10, 17, 42, 55, 58, 72
Romans 11:1-5 .....	47, 60, 77	Romans 9:13-16 .....	36, 63
Romans 11:21 .....	40	Romans 9:1-5 CNT .....	99
Romans 11:24 .....	40	Romans 9:20-24.....	36, 63
Romans 11:26-29 .....	37	Romans 9:22.....	30
Romans 11:26-32 .....	16	Romans 9:2-4.....	77
Romans 11:26-32 .....	13, 42, 77	Romans 9:24.....	37
Romans 12:2.....	v	Romans 9:27 .....	39, 77
Romans 13:9.....	9	Romans 9:3 .....	vi
Romans 14:4.....	32	Romans 9:3-4.....	5, 19
Romans 14:8.....	17	Romans 9:3-5.....	29
Romans 15:12 NIV vs KJV .....	62	Romans 9:4 .....	16, 18, 26, 32
Romans 15:8.....	17, 77	Romans 9:7 .....	37
Romans 16 .....	64	Romans 9:8 .....	17
Romans 16:20 .....	23, 57, 59	Romans 9:8-13 .....	18
Romans 2:14-15.....	27	Strabo: <i>Geography</i> , 1.1.16 .....	12
Romans 3:21-26.....	15	Strabo: <i>Geography</i> , 16.2.34.....	58
Romans 3:24-25.....	25	Strabo: <i>Geography</i> , 2.5.3-9 .....	12
Romans 3:31.....	14	Titus 1:10-16 .....	55
Romans 4 summarized .....	4	Titus 1:1-4 .....	91
Romans 4:1 .....	76	Titus 1:7.....	91
Romans 4:13.....	4	Titus 2:11-14 .....	19, 91
Romans 4:13-17.....	24	Titus 2:14 .....	34
Romans 4:14.....	18	Titus 3:4-7 .....	91
Romans 4:14-15.....	25	Titus 3:7.....	18
Romans 4:16.....	76	Wisdom of Solomon 3:9 .....	22
Romans 4:17.....	4	Wisdom of Solomon 4:15.....	22
Romans 4:18.....	76	Wisdom of Solomon 6:1-2.....	31, 39
Romans 4:6-17 CNT .....	2	Zechariah 1:14-19 .....	33
Romans 4:6-8.....	24	Zechariah 12:9-10 .....	22
Romans 4:7-8.....	25	Zechariah 14:21.....	3, 48
Romans 5:18-19.....	13, 40	Zechariah 2:10-12 .....	33
Romans 7 .....	24	Zechariah 4:7.....	22
Romans 7:14.....	19	Zechariah 4:9.....	59
Romans 7:1-4.....	24	Zephaniah 3:10.....	59
Romans 7:1-4.....	35	Zephaniah 3:19-20.....	21